

1935

Kenya

No. 38036

(Part 1)

SUBJECT

C0533/455

Murders by the Samburu

& death of Mr. T. Powys

Previous

23048/34

Subsequent

Part 2

Parliamentary Question by Su. A. Kura

No. 1 on P. Q. file

P.S.

Samburu Fundus

AM

1. To Governor Tel 21 Secret - cons \_\_\_\_\_ 29 January 55
2. To Governor Tel 22 Secret \_\_\_\_\_ 29 Jan 55
3. Governor Byne Tel 15 Secret \_\_\_\_\_ 30 Jan 55  
 States that whilst he sees no objection to proposed reply to P. Q. suggests that answer should be postponed until all mail letters is received, which together with despatch will show that no commission of enquiry is necessary.
4. Tel. to Governor. No. 24 Secret 30/1/55

5. Sir G. Fox. (s.o.) .....19th Jan. 35.  
6. Lt. Col. A.J. Muirhead. (s.o.) ...23rd Jan. 35.

Mr. Freeston

5 The Secretary of State has received the attached letter from Sir Gifford Fox, MP. and wishes the Department to prepare as soon as possible a draft reply.

*S. L. L.*

28.1.35.

6 From the enclosures to Sir Gifford Fox's letter it appears that some of the settlers have had a meeting, passed resolutions and sent them, not to the Governor as they should have done but to various Members of Parliament. From the top of the enclosure to Major Muirhead's letter it appears that copies have been sent to Captain Guest, Major General Knox, Sir Gifford Fox and Lord Scone, so it is to be supposed that we will get a series of questions from those Members.

We have not got any report of the tribe <sup>at</sup> and in any case we cannot sit here in judgment upon the Court proceedings. The Secretary of State has addressed an enquiry to the Governor of Kenya (see No.41 on 23048/34) and until a reply is received it will not be possible to say anything very much.

With regard to Sir Gifford Fox's second enquiry, it was not Sir Gifford Fox who asked for statistics of criminal assault, but Lord Scone (see No.2 on 23026/34 Parliamentary file). Major General Knox on the same day asked how many cases of criminal assault on white women by natives had been reported

in

in the last twelve months. The information in reply to the two questions is to be found in No. 30 on the main file 23026. From those figures it appears that the number of cases of assaults on women was ten, there being one case of rape, five cases of indecent assault, and four other assaults. In regard to the first case the charge was not proceeded with because the accused were found guilty of murder and have since been hanged. I submit a draft of the reply which the Secretary of State might send to Sir Gifford Fox and a draft letter which Captain Dugdale might send to his correspondent.

East African Dept.

Could Mr. Luke have the draft of a letter, for Captain Dugdale's signature, to Major Muirhead, M.P., Parliamentary Private Secretary, Ministry of Agriculture, in reply to the letter from Mr. Gerald Edwards about the state of anxiety in Kenya among settlers, resulting from the recent murder cases.

*Edwards*  
26.1.35.

*Letter  
re  
after lunch  
to P.P. 4 50/1*

Wages

The attached draft reply was prepared before this morning's discussion. Mr. Preston has now enquired whether the Secretary of State wishes a reply to be sent to Sir G. Fox today (in which case the draft will need alteration) or whether he would prefer that a reply should not be sent until after the question has been answered in the House tomorrow, after which case Sir G. Fox could be referred to the answer.

*Edwards*  
29/1

Mr. Preston

The S.P.S. directed to me the reply should be held up until after this afternoon. There may be supplemental queries in connection with the question.

*Edwards*

*Dr. H. H. H.  
Sir G. Fox*

I have ventured to raise the

*after*

*Edwards*  
31/1

*Mr. Luke*

*Edwards*  
31/1

- 7. To Sir G. Fox. ( 5 ansd. ) s.o. 6th Feb 1935.
- 8. To Lt. Col. A.J. Muirhead. 6th Feb 35.  
( 6 ansa. & encls. ret'd. )
- 9. Gov. Kenya. Secret. .... 31st Jan. 35.

Trans. letters and memoranda relative to the case. considers that no useful purpose will be served by appointing a comm. of Enquiry. States action which is being taken to maintain law and order in the samburu area.

CJ. DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE

Criminal case

- Kenya 40, ..... 15th Jan. 3. 5.  
Trans. copy of transcript or shorthand notes of trial of Bari Cle Laduma and four others charged with the murder of Mr. Powys.
- 11. To Sir G. Fox. 30 January 1935.
- 12. Extract from a letter from Mr. Haragiri to Mr. Kitchin 1/1/35.
- 13. Minute by Dept on 1/1/35.
- 14. To Gov. Kenya. Tel. 37 Secret (Qand) 11.2.1935
- 15. To Gov. Kenya. (P.P.) - 11.2.1935
- 16. To Gov. Kenya. Tel. No. 38 Secret (Qand) 11.2.1935
- 17. Lady Eleanor Cole 11/2/35  
Encl. extracts from a letter from Mr. Pansel. dated 30 Jan 35
- 18. To Lady Eleanor Cole. s/o 17 ansd. - 13/2/35
- 19. Extract from letter to Mr. Bushe from Mr. Haragiri dated 29 Dec. 34

Notes  
Index 13. (P.P. 424)

Sir J. Maffey

(Encl. to No. 20)

I have had the attached letter from Lady Eleanor Cole, and I propose to reply as drafted. I should like you and Bottomley and Bushe to be satisfied with it.

25.1.35.

Mr. C. D. ...  
Mr. Dyer

25/1

I have no objection to your view. I think it is unduly apparent that the Governor, when he has received the information, will be free to make any use of it he may think fit.

25.1.35.

Mr. J. ...  
25/1

*Mr. Byde*

Mr. Flood  
Sir C. Bottomley

*Swift Monthly 31/1*

*(Exhib No 20)*

Lady Eleanor Cole's further letter of the 30th of January about the Powys case. The Secretary of State has read this letter and strongly dislikes the idea of dealing with Mr. Pardoe's charges against the Kenya Administration on the basis of extracts from letters to Lady Eleanor Cole communicated to the Secretary of State for his private information.

He therefore gave me the outline of an answer to Lady Eleanor Cole which I have reproduced in the draft attached. I have no doubt he would welcome the advice of the Department and the Legal Adviser on it before issue.

*Ed Boyd*

31.1.35.

*What I feel is, that if Mr. Pardoe has definite charges to make he should make them to the Governor. It is not likely that there will ever be more than gossip - which very soon gets accepted as fact locally and by people here. To make charges via people here & the S. of G. is really going the wrong way to work. But people in Kenya persist in this sort of thing and we must take things as they are. If Lady Cole or anyone else will come out with definite charges then they can be enquired into. But I doubt there being any definite grounds of accusation and no matter what sort of enquiry is held the settlers will say it is biased.*

*I cannot suggest any alteration in the draft.*

*J. S. G. Flood*

31-1

People in the Colonies have an undoubted right to address to the Secretary of State allegations

rule that they should do so through the Governor.  
This is the only fair and efficient method, since  
by that means alone do we get both sides of the  
story. I do not know if the Secretary of State  
would wish to add to the draft that if specific  
allegations are to be made, they should be made  
"to the Governor or to me through the Governor".

*J.S.* 31.1.35.  
I should be inclined not to add  
those words. In the latter case it  
would mean substituting action by  
the Parole for action by Gov. & C.  
and I do not think we should agree  
that. But she should come out  
with the other.  
W.S.D. 31.1.35

20. To Sir J. Byrne (Prisonal) — 2nd Feb. 35.  
(w/c. cases, with duty & leave table).

19. S.O. letter from Sir A. Knox to the S. or S.  
21 dated 1st Feb. 1935.

Mr. Freston. *M. J. Wood*

*Mr. Dushie*

*Sir C. G. G. G.*

The Secretary of State has received  
the attached letter from Sir Alfred Knox, M.P.

Will you please advise?

*L. J. G.*  
4.2.35.

*S. J. G.* might suggest that Sir A. Knox  
should await the arrival of the full  
Report which the Governor has been asked  
to supply, and which *S. J. G.* has promised  
to place in the W.C. Library.

(As regards the conduct of the prosecution  
by a junior officer, I find, on comparison  
of the dates, that it cannot be said  
that the A.C. was prevented from taking  
it himself by attendance in Legislative Council.  
Leg. Co. adjourned from Friday Nov. 30<sup>th</sup>  
till Dec. 15<sup>th</sup>; the trial (at Nakuru)  
ended on Dec. 4<sup>th</sup> (according to the Times  
correspondent.)

*A. D. G.*  
4/2

Even if Council adjourned at the end of November it would no doubt be necessary for Mr. Harragin to remain in Nairobi, because in the natural course of events he would be up to his eyes in work arising out of the proceedings which had already taken place and getting ready for the resumption of discussions on the 13th December. Anyhow, he could hardly have arranged, in advance, to undertake a prosecution starting just after the adjournment took place, so that I think we are fully justified in assuming that Mr. Harragin's job as Attorney-General prevented him from undertaking the prosecution himself, even if he had wished to do so.

Draft reply herewith.

J. I. O. Reg.

5.2.35.

No J. Haragin. Please in fact.

Harragin is a fool. My A. has a better.

HA

5/2

O. G. K. S. S.

W. C. Boyd

Can you write to him 10/21/35.  
 His letter is not the same as the  
 one he wrote me today, the second  
 one is R. D. Kari's letter concerning?

Ed Boyd

11/24/35

400 - HA

11/2

22 50 Mr. T. Byrne (s.o) ————— 12 Feb. 35

23 50 Mr. J. O. Reg. (s.o) ————— 13 Feb. 35

24 50 Mr. J. O. Reg. (s.o) ————— 13 Feb. 35  
 Some will say of Kenneth's statement that of the  
 kind of his statements are false.

24 50 Mr. Harragin (s.o) ————— 13 Feb. 35

Whether he means on the Court proceedings in  
 Kenya case? evidence why he is false amount to  
 private.

No. From when the Reg. applies to 14, 16  
 and 20.

W. C.

R. H. S.

11/23/35

400



25 Sir J. Byrnie (Conf) An. Mail \_\_\_\_\_ 22 Feb. 35

States that it is hoped to send a despatch by air mail & state as to action taken, as regards Mr. Cornell.

26 Governor Byrnie 108 (An. Mail) \_\_\_\_\_ 24 Feb. 35

107  
108  
109  
110  
111  
112  
113  
114  
115  
116  
117  
118  
119  
120  
121  
122  
123  
124  
125  
126  
127  
128  
129  
130  
131  
132  
133  
134  
135  
136  
137  
138  
139  
140  
141  
142  
143  
144  
145  
146  
147  
148  
149  
150  
151  
152  
153  
154  
155  
156  
157  
158  
159  
160  
161  
162  
163  
164  
165  
166  
167  
168  
169  
170  
171  
172  
173  
174  
175  
176  
177  
178  
179  
180  
181  
182  
183  
184  
185  
186  
187  
188  
189  
190  
191  
192  
193  
194  
195  
196  
197  
198  
199  
200  
201  
202  
203  
204  
205  
206  
207  
208  
209  
210  
211  
212  
213  
214  
215  
216  
217  
218  
219  
220  
221  
222  
223  
224  
225  
226  
227  
228  
229  
230  
231  
232  
233  
234  
235  
236  
237  
238  
239  
240  
241  
242  
243  
244  
245  
246  
247  
248  
249  
250  
251  
252  
253  
254  
255  
256  
257  
258  
259  
260  
261  
262  
263  
264  
265  
266  
267  
268  
269  
270  
271  
272  
273  
274  
275  
276  
277  
278  
279  
280  
281  
282  
283  
284  
285  
286  
287  
288  
289  
290  
291  
292  
293  
294  
295  
296  
297  
298  
299  
300  
301  
302  
303  
304  
305  
306  
307  
308  
309  
310  
311  
312  
313  
314  
315  
316  
317  
318  
319  
320  
321  
322  
323  
324  
325  
326  
327  
328  
329  
330  
331  
332  
333  
334  
335  
336  
337  
338  
339  
340  
341  
342  
343  
344  
345  
346  
347  
348  
349  
350  
351  
352  
353  
354  
355  
356  
357  
358  
359  
360  
361  
362  
363  
364  
365  
366  
367  
368  
369  
370  
371  
372  
373  
374  
375  
376  
377  
378  
379  
380  
381  
382  
383  
384  
385  
386  
387  
388  
389  
390  
391  
392  
393  
394  
395  
396  
397  
398  
399  
400  
401  
402  
403  
404  
405  
406  
407  
408  
409  
410  
411  
412  
413  
414  
415  
416  
417  
418  
419  
420  
421  
422  
423  
424  
425  
426  
427  
428  
429  
430  
431  
432  
433  
434  
435  
436  
437  
438  
439  
440  
441  
442  
443  
444  
445  
446  
447  
448  
449  
450  
451  
452  
453  
454  
455  
456  
457  
458  
459  
460  
461  
462  
463  
464  
465  
466  
467  
468  
469  
470  
471  
472  
473  
474  
475  
476  
477  
478  
479  
480  
481  
482  
483  
484  
485  
486  
487  
488  
489  
490  
491  
492  
493  
494  
495  
496  
497  
498  
499  
500  
501  
502  
503  
504  
505  
506  
507  
508  
509  
510  
511  
512  
513  
514  
515  
516  
517  
518  
519  
520  
521  
522  
523  
524  
525  
526  
527  
528  
529  
530  
531  
532  
533  
534  
535  
536  
537  
538  
539  
540  
541  
542  
543  
544  
545  
546  
547  
548  
549  
550  
551  
552  
553  
554  
555  
556  
557  
558  
559  
560  
561  
562  
563  
564  
565  
566  
567  
568  
569  
570  
571  
572  
573  
574  
575  
576  
577  
578  
579  
580  
581  
582  
583  
584  
585  
586  
587  
588  
589  
590  
591  
592  
593  
594  
595  
596  
597  
598  
599  
600  
601  
602  
603  
604  
605  
606  
607  
608  
609  
610  
611  
612  
613  
614  
615  
616  
617  
618  
619  
620  
621  
622  
623  
624  
625  
626  
627  
628  
629  
630  
631  
632  
633  
634  
635  
636  
637  
638  
639  
640  
641  
642  
643  
644  
645  
646  
647  
648  
649  
650  
651  
652  
653  
654  
655  
656  
657  
658  
659  
660  
661  
662  
663  
664  
665  
666  
667  
668  
669  
670  
671  
672  
673  
674  
675  
676  
677  
678  
679  
680  
681  
682  
683  
684  
685  
686  
687  
688  
689  
690  
691  
692  
693  
694  
695  
696  
697  
698  
699  
700  
701  
702  
703  
704  
705  
706  
707  
708  
709  
710  
711  
712  
713  
714  
715  
716  
717  
718  
719  
720  
721  
722  
723  
724  
725  
726  
727  
728  
729  
730  
731  
732  
733  
734  
735  
736  
737  
738  
739  
740  
741  
742  
743  
744  
745  
746  
747  
748  
749  
750  
751  
752  
753  
754  
755  
756  
757  
758  
759  
760  
761  
762  
763  
764  
765  
766  
767  
768  
769  
770  
771  
772  
773  
774  
775  
776  
777  
778  
779  
780  
781  
782  
783  
784  
785  
786  
787  
788  
789  
790  
791  
792  
793  
794  
795  
796  
797  
798  
799  
800  
801  
802  
803  
804  
805  
806  
807  
808  
809  
810  
811  
812  
813  
814  
815  
816  
817  
818  
819  
820  
821  
822  
823  
824  
825  
826  
827  
828  
829  
830  
831  
832  
833  
834  
835  
836  
837  
838  
839  
840  
841  
842  
843  
844  
845  
846  
847  
848  
849  
850  
851  
852  
853  
854  
855  
856  
857  
858  
859  
860  
861  
862  
863  
864  
865  
866  
867  
868  
869  
870  
871  
872  
873  
874  
875  
876  
877  
878  
879  
880  
881  
882  
883  
884  
885  
886  
887  
888  
889  
890  
891  
892  
893  
894  
895  
896  
897  
898  
899  
900  
901  
902  
903  
904  
905  
906  
907  
908  
909  
910  
911  
912  
913  
914  
915  
916  
917  
918  
919  
920  
921  
922  
923  
924  
925  
926  
927  
928  
929  
930  
931  
932  
933  
934  
935  
936  
937  
938  
939  
940  
941  
942  
943  
944  
945  
946  
947  
948  
949  
950  
951  
952  
953  
954  
955  
956  
957  
958  
959  
960  
961  
962  
963  
964  
965  
966  
967  
968  
969  
970  
971  
972  
973  
974  
975  
976  
977  
978  
979  
980  
981  
982  
983  
984  
985  
986  
987  
988  
989  
990  
991  
992  
993  
994  
995  
996  
997  
998  
999  
1000

The Cornell episode (No. 16) is dealt with in paragraph 15 of the despatch (pages 14/16) and in the first enclosure. The parts played by Inspectors Acton and Ash (see No. 22) are clearly set out in paragraphs 16-7 and 27-8.

This exhaustive review shows beyond dispute the charges of incompetence and indifference brought against Government by the irresponsible aspirants to the Leroghi Plateau are baseless. It is only fair to the Governor and his officers that their acquittal of these charges should be public and emphatic.

I submit a draft question <sup>and</sup> answer in the House of Commons. If it is approved, the Secretary of State will no doubt wish, in sending out the relevant Hansard extract, to thank the Governor for the trouble he has taken and to express his satisfaction that the criticisms lodged against the administration have been conclusively shown to be without foundation.

L. B. Franklin  
5/3

The Governor has gone very fully and thoroughly into the history of this case and I agree with Mr. Freeston that the despatch completely disposes of the charges brought against the Government and its officials. At the same time, it is not to be expected that publication of the despatch will <sup>see the end</sup> dispose of these charges either outside or inside the House of Commons.

I think the suggestion of an agreed Question and Answer is a good one, and I think Mr. Freeston's draft reply is adequate. It is very desirable to make it clear that Government has done everything possible and that we fully share the view that there is nothing more to be said or done. Whether the accused were guilty or not cannot now be established. On the face of it, the grounds for their arrest even did not seem particularly strong, but that was a matter for the local police who knew the value to be attached to the evidence which they had collected. It is to be hoped that this will mean the last of it, but I am afraid there will be more.

In a case like this, it is inevitable that there should be rumours and contradictory evidence. It is quite on the cards that a party of Samburu might have claimed to have murdered a white man in order to impress their young lady friends when, in point of fact, they had not done so. I can quite understand that if they found a dead body they might have mutilated it and cooked up a story to glorify themselves. If they did that it would be inevitable that there would be all sorts of rumours and reports which would gain local currency, but could not be substantiated

or brought into Court as evidence in support of the murder charge. I should like to draw special attention to Mr. Harragin's memorandum enclosed. It seems to me a thoroughly sound, level-headed presentment of the case, and bears out the high opinion that we all have of Mr. Harragin's ability.

It seems quite clear that at first everybody was satisfied that Mr. Powys had been killed either by a fall from his pony or by a lion. - a fall.

J. S. O. 7627  
6.3.

I agree. The buttoned-up trousers remain a mystery, but not more so than at the time of the inquest.

At the bottom of p. 24 the foreman refers to a despatch. It is 20:30 - covering the trial transcript which it is proposed to send in the delivery. It may save trouble if a copy of the despatch is put with the transcript.

W.S.B.  
7.3.35.

I agree. Mr. Harragin's memorandum (the last enclosure to the despatch) is a very sound & useful contribution.

J.M.  
7/3/35

This is an excellent despatch, & the Foreman should be authorised to publish it locally, if course with the enclosures. I think he wd be very well advised to do so, because otherwise the critics will say that they have not heard the whole story.

It is a good job the original question. He wd. be given the chance of putting this out.

M.S.  
8/3

Received  
action  
taken in  
Promotion  
Branch

R MAIL 7/4  
Promo Dept  
re Mr Harragin

Substantive direction by Sir A. Knox - No 2 on 10 file.  
7/3/35  
Hys 240 (w/pt 2 on 38036 70) 16 and.

2 APR 1935

27

C. O.

- Mr. Garson. 1/4
- Mr. Frewster
- Mr. Hard 1/6
- Mr. Parkinson
- Sir G. Tomlinson
- Sir C. Bottomley
- Sir J. Suckburgh
- Parlt. U.S. of S.
- Parly. U.S. of S.
- Secretary of State.

C. D.  
 R. APP.  
 D. 4

DOWNING STREET,

April, 1935.

AIR MAIL.

57

DRAFT.

(No. 26)

KENYA.

NO.

O.A.G.

Copy of Official Report 27/3  
 (No. 2 on 38036 P.Q.)

FURTHER ACTION.

Sir,

I have etc. to acknowledge the receipt of Sir Joseph Byrne's despatch No. 108 of the 24th of February regarding the circumstances of the death in 1931 of Mr. T. L. Powys and to transmit to you <sup>copies</sup> a copy of a further question on this subject <sup>which</sup> ~~that~~ on the 27<sup>th</sup> of March was asked in the House of Commons and

7 my answer thereto.

2. I am grateful for the <sup>which has been</sup> trouble ~~that you have~~ taken in this matter and I take this opportunity of expressing my satisfaction that the criticisms lodged against the Administration have been conclusively shewn to be without foundation.

3. In the circumstances I think that you would be ~~very~~ well advised

to

AIR MAIL  
KENYA  
No. 108



26 12  
GOVERNMENT HOUSE  
NAIROBI  
KENYA

24<sup>th</sup> February, 1935.

Sir,

I have the honour to refer to your recent answer to a Question in the House of Commons relative to the circumstances of the death in 1931 of Mr. T. L. Powys, and to submit the following report, complete in itself, which I hope will enable you to answer any further enquiries which may be made.

2. Lady Eleanor Cole was granted a temporary grazing permit in 1930 of about 10,000 acres around the spring known as Il Pinguan and around the pools in the Palaglan River, see Squares H.5 and 6 and I.5 and 6 of the Baringo Sheet North S. <sup>A.37</sup> The land is unalienated Crown land. To the South lies the settled Laikipia area and some way to the North is the area occupied by the Samburu tribe. The area covered by the temporary grazing permit is partly within the Northern Game Reserve.

A large portion of this sheep-grazing area is a valley with a gentle slope of about 3 miles in width on the South side and a much steeper slope on the North side. On the South side the valley flattens out into the Il Pinguan Plain.

The country is scattered with small bush

with/

THE RT. HON.  
MAJOR SIR PHILIP CUNLIFFE-LISTER, P.C., G.B.E., M.C., M.P.,  
SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE COLONIES,  
DOWNING STREET, LONDON, S.W.

with occasional thorn trees. The soil is sandy with outcrops of rock. There is a perpetual wind.

3. Lady Eleanor Cole employed the late Mr. T.L. Powys, a young Englishman, as a farm manager at her farm near Nanyuki; the separate grazing area, some 45 miles away, was managed by a Mr. T. Hawson Shaw.

Mr. Powys left the farm near Nanyuki on the 10th October, 1931, for the grazing area; and on the 18th October, 1931, the manager of that area went to open a road of access some ten miles distant. He remained in camp at this point leaving Mr. Powys alone at the temporary homestead on the grazing area.

Mr. Powys had resided in Kenya for a number of years and it is reported that he spoke Masai, a language closely akin to the Samburu, with fluency. Enquiries subsequently made show that he was on good terms with the native employees on the grazing area.

At 8 a.m. on the 19th October, 1931, it appears that Mr. Powys gave certain Kikuyu employees instructions to open a waterhole some 1 1/2 miles along the valley and stated he would inspect their work at 11 a.m. He left at some time between 8 a.m. and 11 a.m. on a white pony and proceeded in the direction of some water troughs about 5 1/2 miles along the valley. He is said to have been unarmed.

His movements are unknown until about 11 a.m. when the Kikuyu working at the waterhole saw the riderless pony returning from the direction of the Il Pingan Plain.

The pony was eventually caught and was taken back by a gnu to the waterhole and thence to the troughs, where he whinnied but received no response.

A further search was organised by the native employees, Kikuyu and Masai, along the valley for some ten miles without result. But at the water troughs some 3 1/2 miles along the valley hoof marks of a pony were found, their direction was, however, impossible to ascertain because the tracks had already been partially obliterated by a herd of zebra. The question was further confused by reason of the fact that it was not known whether the tracks were those of the pony when ridden by Mr. Powys or by the oxce. The search was unsuccessful and the party of natives returned at 6 p.m. On this day, the 19th October, 1931, no rain had fallen for a considerable time, the perpetual wind has already been mentioned. During the night a shotgun is said to have been fired by the native employees, but without response. Subsequent examination showed that one barrel was dirty.

At daybreak on the 20th October, 1931, one of the Kikuyu employees rode to Mr. Rawson Shaw's camp, some 10 miles away, with the news. Mr. Rawson Shaw at once left by car and a further search, which included the use of an aeroplane, was organised in which the Inspector of Police from Rumuruti and a number of Europeans took part. This was unsuccessful as was signalling by lamps and by shots during the night.

Early on the 21st October, 1931, an intensive search took place by aeroplane and on the ground. At about 2-30 p.m. a ground party led by a Mr. Rutherford found the remains of Mr. Powys on the South slope about 3 1/2 miles from the temporary homestead. The ground was immediately examined and two well defined hoofmarks as though the pony had been suddenly halted were found. A few yards away, and almost in front, was a bush under which/

which was found signs of some wild animal having lain-  
 ed. Ahead of the hoof marks was a mark on the  
 dusty ground which was considered to have been  
 caused by Mr. Powys falling from his pony. Close  
 by was his hat. About 9 yards away were two  
 boulders freely spotted with marks of dried blood  
 while at the base of one was a mark where a pool  
 of blood had existed. Between the boulders  
 and the hat was spoor identified at the time as  
 that of a lion and near by were indications of the  
 recent presence of vultures. There was also  
 similar spoor which was traced for 120 yards going  
 away from the scene. Scattered about was found  
 the deceased's clothing, 5 human ribs, two thigh  
 bones, left foot in boot and 3 arm bones. On his  
 shirt was found animal hair, believed to be that of  
 a lion or hyena. The neck part of the deceased's  
 shirt and pullover were torn away and there appeared  
 to be more blood on the chest of the shirt and pull-  
 over than elsewhere on those garments. The  
 trousers were found intact except for a large tri-  
 angular tear in one knee; there was, however, no  
 blood near the tear. The buttons were still  
 fastened. There was a heavy leather cartridge  
 belt, containing 7 m.m. rifle cartridges, in the  
 belt loops of the trousers, which was also found  
 fastened.

All these signs appeared to suggest that  
 the pony on mounting, or seeing, a lion suddenly  
 stopped and threw the deceased who either broke  
 his neck or was stunned by the fall. The lion  
 was then thought to have carried him into the  
 boulders/

boulders and there killed and devoured him aided by vultures and hyenas.

4. The Europeans present agreed, and confirmed their opinions in writing, that Mr. Powys' death was due to misadventure. The scene was visited by Mr. N.E. Powys, an uncle of the deceased, who wrote that he was satisfied that "there was nothing whatever to suggest that he met his death by foul play by any person".

No spear marks were discovered in the remains which were however, fragmentary, and no such marks were found in any of the clothing. The traces of blood, the animal spoor and the hair found on the clothing were all thought evidence of the body having been taken by a lion from where it lay to where the larger quantity of dried blood was found, that is to where it was partially devoured by the lion and then by hyenas and vultures.

The Inspector of Police, to whom reference has already been made, completed an inquest report, which was submitted to the District Commissioner, Rumuruti. In view of the general opinion that death was accidental the District Commissioner dispensed with a Magisterial enquiry and accordingly endorsed the Police inquest file.

The matter was thereupon considered closed although vague rumours, from what source it is not clear, began to circulate that Mr. Powys had been murdered by Samburu. This was the position at the end of October, 1931.

5. On the 12th December, 1931, a native named Kiberenge son of Lokambari, of mixed native extraction/



extraction, but who lived under the Samburu Headman  
Loiben son of Loigoben, visited a Mr. A. Armstrong,  
to whom he was well known, and volunteered information  
regarding a recent "spear-blooding" murder of  
a native in that area.

At this stage I may mention that in common  
with other tribes of Nilotic and Hamitic strain  
the Samburu follow the custom of what has been  
termed "Spear-blooding", which is regarded as proof  
of manhood and which is usually the result of insults  
from the nubile girls of the tribe. Needless to  
say every effort has been made to suppress this  
custom wherever it occurs.

His informant told Mr. Armstrong that he  
was in serious difficulties with the tribe, the  
Samburu, to which he had attached himself. He  
had, he said, been unable to secure the assistance  
of the District Commissioner, Rumuruti, who was  
away; and he said he had been threatened by the  
Police when he had endeavoured to give information  
in regard to the murder of a European, Mr. Powys.

It is clear that Kiberege was at the Police  
station on the night of the 11th December, for  
Inspector A. Ash, who had just handed over the  
station to Inspector A.B. Acton, states that, as  
he was passing the station on that evening, he was  
called in by Inspector Acton and told that a native  
had just come in and made a statement to the effect  
that Mr. Powys had been murdered. Inspector Acton  
at that time was sitting at the office table, and  
Inspector Ash himself interrogated the natives who  
were on the verandah, Inspector Ash leaving the  
office to go on to the verandah. The latter is

extraction, but who lived under the Samburu Headman  
Lalben son of Loigoben, visited a Mr. A. Armstrong,  
to whom he was well known, and volunteered informa-  
tion regarding a recent "spear-blooding" murder of  
a native in that area.

At this stage I may mention that in common  
with other tribes of Nilotic and Hamitic strain  
the Samburu follow the custom of what has been  
termed "Spear-blooding", which is regarded as proof  
of manhood and which is usually the result of insults  
from the nubile girls of the tribe. Needless to  
say every effort has been made to suppress this  
custom wherever it occurs.

His informant told Mr. Armstrong that he  
was in serious difficulties with the tribe, the  
Samburu, to which he had attached himself. He  
had, he said, been unable to secure the assistance  
of the District Commissioner, Rumuruti, who was  
away; and he said he had been threatened by the  
Police when he had endeavoured to give information  
in regard to the murder of a European, Mr. Powys.

It is clear that Kiberenge was at the Police  
station on the night of the 11th December; for  
Inspector A. Ash, who had just handed over the  
station to Inspector A.B. Acton, states that, as  
he was passing the station on that evening, he was  
called in by Inspector Acton and told that a native  
had just come in and made a statement to the effect  
that Mr. Powys had been murdered. Inspector Acton  
at that time was sitting at the office table, and  
Inspector Ash himself interrogated the natives who  
were on the verandah, Inspector Ash leaving the  
office to go on to the verandah. The latter is

of the opinion that Inspector Acton could have overheard the conversation if he had been listening. Inspector Ash has only a hazy recollection of what happened, or what questions he asked, but he is satisfied that he asked one of the natives, whom he now believes to be Kiberenge, how Mr. Powys had been killed and that Kiberenge replied he had been speared. Inspector Ash then told Kiberenge that he knew this to be untrue as he (Ash) had examined Mr. Powya's clothes. It is quite possible that Inspector Ash warned Kiberenge against making what he (Ash) believed to be an erroneous statement, and it is presumed that this warning to Kiberenge is what Kiberenge interprets into threats and accusations of fabricating evidence.

To Mr. Armstrong Kiberenge stated that some time before, when in his Headman's village, he saw six Samburu moran (men of the warrior class) arrive armed and that one was carrying something hidden under his cloth. He stated he heard these moran say that they had killed and mutilated a European and that they produced the evidence of mutilation. He stated that the Headman then swore the moran to secrecy over spears and gave instructions as to the disposal of the evidence of mutilation by the girls of the tribe. He stated that he was offered five cows as the price of his silence. It is important to note that the Samburu Lalbon, Ole Odume, lived in the same village as the Headman.

6. On the 14th December, 1931, this same Kiberenge made a statement to the Assistant Superintendent of Police in command of the unit who was then at Mumuruti, Mr. K.T.M. Holmes, and he reiterated/

reiterated what he had stated to Mr. A. Armstrong. He gave the names of the six moran and further details, which he stated he had overheard, of the murder.

7. As a result of the information received, the Criminal Investigation Department were informed and an Inspector, Mr. W.R. Elliot, met the District Commissioner, Isiolo, Mr. R.G. Darroch, and the Superintendent of Police, Mr. J.H. Grenfell-Hicks, on the confines of the Samburu country. A further search was made and a skull, believed to be that of Mr. Powys was found. It was subsequently proved that the skull was not that of Mr. Powys; and about a month later a second skull, identified by a gold-filled tooth, and proved to be that of Mr. Powys, was found by a native and was produced at the inquest. A fracture of the lower jaw was observed in the second skull and seemed to support the theory of death from a fall from a horse.

Various statements made by Kiberenge were disproved; and the officers concerned, as a result of their investigation, were of the opinion that there were no grounds to support a contrary opinion of the cause of death to that expressed at the time the remains of Mr. Powys were found.

At the instance of the Commissioner of Police, the District Commissioner, Rumuruti, Mr. H.R. Carver, held an inquest and on the 16th February, 1932, found that Mr. Powys' pony had shied at a lion and had thrown its rider whose neck was broken as a result of the fall. The verdict was one of death through misadventure.

8. On the 27th January, 1932, Kiberenge son of Lokambari was charged before the District Commissioner, Rumuruti, with giving false information to a public servant, Section 115A of the Penal Code. He pleaded guilty and retracted his previous statement. He was sentenced to five months hard labour. Nothing further transpired during 1932 or until November, 1933.

9. Towards the end of November, 1933, a Mr. G. Golville, who in 1926 was granted temporary permission to graze stock on an area at Banyaban north of the Laikipia farms, received information from native sources that Mr. Powys had been murdered by Samburu. One of Mr. Golville's informants suggested that he should interview a Samburu prisoner in Rumuruti prison who was then on remand on a charge of complicity in a murder of two Kikuyu. This Mr. Golville was allowed to do. A statement was made to the District Commissioner, Rumuruti, on the 25th November, 1933, by the prisoner, Mariri son of Legada, a Samburu of the Loimusi section implicating the Lorigishu section, whose Headman, Loiben son of Loigoben, figures earlier in this narrative, and implicating also the Laibon Ole Odume, who was living with the Lorigishu clan, in the death of Mr. Powys.

This man's story was confirmed by two Dorobo natives, (these particular Dorobo are hunters and are an offshoot of a more powerful tribe), in so far as it related to the singing of a song by the Samburu describing the vultures pecking the body of a European.

10. This information was reported to

Government/

8. On the 27th January, 1932, Kiberenge son of Lokambari was charged before the District Commissioner, Rumuruti, with giving false information to a public servant, Section 115A of the Penal Code. He pleaded guilty and retracted his previous statement. He was sentenced to five months hard labour. Nothing further transpired during 1932 or until November, 1933.

9. Towards the end of November, 1933, a Mr. G. Golville, who in 1926 was granted temporary permission to graze stock on an area at Banyaban north of the Laikipia farms, received information from native sources that Mr. Powys had been murdered by Samburu. One of Mr. Golville's informants suggested that he should interview a Samburu prisoner in Rumuruti prison who was then on remand on a charge of complicity in a murder of two Kikuyu. This Mr. Golville was allowed to do. A statement was made to the District Commissioner, Rumuruti, on the 25th November, 1933, by the prisoner, Mariri son of Legada, a Samburu of the Loimusi section implicating the Lorigishu section, whose Headman, Loiben son of Loigoben, figures earlier in this narrative, and implicating also the Laibon Ole Odume, who was living with the Lorigishu clan, in the death of Mr. Powys.

This man's story was confirmed by two Dorobo natives, (these particular Dorobo are hunters and are an offshoot of a more powerful tribe), in so far as it related to the singing of a song by the Samburu describing the vultures pecking the body of a European.

10. This information was reported to  
 Government/

Government and on the 28th November, 1933, orders were given for a District Officer, Mr. C.H. Deverell, and a Police Officer, Mr. T.R.J. Ridgway, to conduct an entirely new investigation.

This they began on the 2nd December, 1933, at Kisima in the Samburu area. These officers considered that no information would be obtained while the Laibon, Oje-odume, was still at large. He was arrested on the 3rd December, 1933.

11. I should here explain that the Niloto-Hamitic pastoral tribes have, as their priestly functionaries, individuals who are called Laibons. These are not necessarily "black" magicians and they may be "white" magicians. Generally the Masai Laibons were of the greatest assistance to the establishment of British rule and they have proved a power for good amongst their own people, but amongst other Niloto-Hamitic tribes the same credit cannot be given. I mention this tribal functionary now because I wish to make it clear that at no stage has it been proved that the death of Mr. Powys had a ritual significance associated with "black" magic.

12. After the arrest of the Laibon, one Champati son of Isasoni, the head of the Il Ngweai Samburu moran, made a statement implicating two of the Plain Gishu section of the Samburu. These two men were arrested on the 7th December, 1933, and were subsequently sentenced to death. They confessed complicity in two murders of natives, but they denied complicity in the death of Mr. Powys and in this denial they were supported by other Samburu.

Later/

Later, Champati son of Iasoni, withdrew his statement.

13. On the 15th December, 1933, the officer-in-Charge of the Northern Frontier District, Mr. V.G. Glenday, O.B.E., accompanied by the District Commissioner, Isiolo, Mr. C.A. Cornell, met the District Officer, Mr. C.M. Deverell, and the Assistant Superintendent of Police, Mr. T.R.J. Ridgway, to discuss the future conduct of the investigations.

The Officer-in-Charge informed the Samburu Headman and Elders that he was not satisfied that they had produced all the evidence: that the Laibon Ole Oduma would be removed because his presence was considered detrimental to the production of evidence; that ten days would be allowed within which to produce further evidence; and that it would depend upon their attitude as to the severity of the measures which he would ask Government to impose.

The District Officer was instructed to make a rigorous search for the Masai-Lumbwa, Kiberenge son of Lokambari, to whom reference is made in paragraphs 5, 6, 7, and 8 above; and to obtain further evidence as to the alleged malignity of the Laibon who was then taken a considerable distance away to Meru in custody. No trace was found of the man Kiberenge son of Lokambari.

14. In consequence of "spear-blooding" murders of natives which had evidently been perpetrated by the Samburu, a meeting was held at Rumuruti on the 17th January, 1934, at which were present:-

CO. 533 / 455

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 08/11/01 BY SP8 E. LONDON



- The Acting Provincial Commissioner, Rift Valley Province (Mr. H.R.E. Welby),
- The Officer-in-Charge, Northern Frontier District, (Mr. V.G. Glenday, O.B.E.)
- The District Commissioner, Rumuruti, (Mr. H.H. Trafford)
- The Assistant Superintendent of Police, (Mr. T.R.J. Ridgway)
- The Inspector of Police, Rumuruti, (Mr. G.E. Griffiths)

and Mr. Glenday decided to meet the situation by the following measures:-

- (i) To produce all available information before the Supreme Court to secure the removal of the Laibon.
- (ii) To take administrative action to depose the Headmen LOIBEN OLE LOIGOHEN and OLE IREDET who were alleged to be instrumental in the suppression and withholding of evidence.
- (iii) To impose punishment on the tribe under the Collective Punishment Ordinance.
- (iv) That the further investigation of the alleged murder of Mr. Powys should be conducted by Mr. Ridgway while an administrative officer remained in the locality to provide him with any assistance he might be in need of.
- (v) That a baraza would be held by the Officer-in-Charge, Northern Frontier District, at Kisima, at an early date when he would make known to the tribe the requirements of Government and would in public depose the Headmen referred to in paragraph (ii).

An immediate result was that evidence was led in the charge against the Laibon, Ole Odume, and on the 19th January, 1934, a Judge of the Supreme Court, on the complaint of the Officer-in-Charge, Northern Frontier District, recommended to me that the Laibon should be deported under Chapter 61 of the Revised Laws of Kenya.

In my absence the matter was referred to my Deputy who consulted my Executive Council, with whose advice he concurred, and in agreement on my

return on the 15th February, 1934, I signed an Order of Deportation of the Laibon to Kwale in the Coast Province.

I took this action for the following reasons:-

- (a) The Laibon was thought to be the instigator of a series of six assaults which resulted in the murder of twelve Kikuyu natives in the Laikipia and Nanyuki areas.
- (b) There was evidence to show that the Samburu tribe were afraid to give information bearing on the cases while the Laibon remained among them.
- (c) The Laibon's power over the Samburu tribe was believed by the Administrative officers concerned to be such as to render investigation of the cases in (a) almost impossible.
- (d) Similarly as to the investigation of the cause of Mr. Powys' death.
- (e) It was, in the opinion of the officers concerned, in the interests of peace, order and good government that he should be deported from his home to another place in the Colony.

The Laibon was interviewed by the Assistant Superintendent of Police but gave no information regarding the death of Mr. Powys.

The Officer-in-Charge of the Northern Frontier District, on returning to Samburu was not in a position to give immediate effect to the courses numbered (ii) and (iii) above, upon which he had decided. The District Officer, Mr. Deverell, and/

and the Assistant Superintendent of Police, Mr. Ridgway, were, however, directed to continue the investigations in Samburu.

15. The Samburu country is included in the Northern Frontier District the greater part of which is desert. It is inhabited by various races of nomadic pastoralists who wander with their flocks and herds over an area the boundaries of which are roughly the Abyssinian Frontier, the Italian Frontier, the Indian Ocean, the Tana River, the Meru highlands, the settled Laikipia District, the territory of the warlike Turkana, and Lake Rudolf.

The inhabitants of this area are often at variance with each other. The climate, the vastness of the area, the perpetual drought, and the hardship imposed upon both man and beast, together with the characteristics of the tribes, combine to render its administration, and that of the neighbouring country of the Turkana, a matter of no ordinary difficulty.

This Northern Frontier District, some 95,632 square miles in extent, is controlled by an Officer-in-Charge and the Samburu area, some 7,400 square miles in extent, was, at the time of which I write, administered under him by the District Commissioner, Isiolo, Mr. C.A. Cornell.

While the investigations to which I referred at the close of the preceding paragraph were being made, Mr. Cornell went to Samburu country for the purpose of collecting witnesses in cases of "spearing" murders of other natives by the Samburu.

When in Samburu country, and when in a situation of great difficulty, Mr. Cornell caused

two Samburu youths named Marire son of Legada and Ohampati son of Iasoni, to be given ten strokes with a hippopotamus hide because, to quote his own words:- "when they came in front of me they stated that practically all what they had told the District Officer at a previous enquiry and also what they had told the Police were deliberate falsehoods and they assumed an attitude of defiance, casualness and indifference and had nothing they intended to say". A reference to paragraphs 9 and 12 of this despatch will show that both of these youths had made statements implicating another section of the Samburu in the death of Mr. Powys; that the first named youth was in custody on suspicion of being concerned in the "spear-blooding" murder of Kikuyu natives, from which he was subsequently released for lack of evidence; and that the second youth subsequently withdrew his statement.

Mr. Cornell was called upon for an explanation of his conduct and I enclose a copy of his letter, which need no longer be regarded as confidential. Mr. Cornell's explanation impressed me as a straightforward acknowledgment of his error in exceeding his powers. I was unable to condone the occurrence but I was only too well aware of the great difficulties in which he and others concerned with the Samburu tribe were working and of the opposition with which they were confronted.

In consequence I caused him to be informed that I realised the difficulties and constant strain with which he had to contend in Samburu; that I could not pass over an action so contrary to the principle

to be observed in dealing with natives; that he was officially reprimanded; and that he would be transferred to another district.

Mr. Cornell was so transferred to Moyale on the Abyssinian Frontier where, I wish to add, he has shown considerable resource and ability.

16. On the 30th and 31st March, and the 1st April, 1934, when further evidence was forthcoming, a baraza or Public Meeting of Samburu was held at Kisima. An enquiry was held by the District Commissioner, Isiolo, under the Collective Punishment Ordinance No. 54 of 1930, in respect of various murders of natives by Samburu in the Laikipia and North Nyeri Districts and, on the advice of the Officer-in-Charge of the Northern Frontier District, of the Chief Native Commissioner and of the Attorney General, I ordered the imposition of a fine of £900 upon five sections of the Samburu tribe. The Order I made also provided for payment of £295 out of the fine to the next of kin of ten murdered natives as compensation, this sum represents the customary payment in the tribe of the deceased.

It was quite clear that the Samburu had combined to suppress detailed evidence and my reasons for imposing the fine were more particularly:

- (a) The Samburu were the only tribe in the vicinity who were 'blooding' their spears during the period in question;
- (b) statements or confessions by individual Samburu murderers had been made to the Police implicating themselves in "spear-blooding" murders, thereby showing that the

Samburu were "spear-blooding" during this period:

- (c) Samburu were found with tribal marks on them indicating that they had killed some human being other than members of their own tribe;
- (d) Samburu were in certain cases identified as the murderers;
- (e) No flocks or cattle were stolen from the deceased;
- (f) Samburu spears and ornaments were found at the scene of the murders;
- (g) All the murders were committed on lonely farms in the vicinity of the Samburu;
- (h) No evidence can be obtained from the Samburu with regard to the ownership of the spears, etc;
- (i) The Samburu elders practically all admitted that the murders were the work of their young men;
- (j) From the very nature of the custom the practice of which brings prestige to the warrior class, it is possible that the murderers themselves would be the first to advertise their own prowess to the sections at fault.

17. It will be seen from the foregoing paragraphs of this despatch that questions of an anthropological and sociological nature had arisen; and because it was understood that the deported Samburu, Laibon, Ole Odume, see paragraph 12 above, had now something to communicate, an Education Officer, Mr. L.S. Whitehouse, who speaks Masai fluently/

fluently, and the premier Laibon of the Masai tribe, Kimurai, were instructed to go to Kwale to discuss matters with the District Commissioner there and with the Samburu Laibon.

The discussions held at Kwale in April and May, 1934, shed no new light upon the problems which had arisen.

18. Earlier in the year, on the 31st January, 1934, Mr. G. Colville, see paragraph 9 of this despatch, had written to the Colonial Secretary asking for an interview on the subject of Mr. Powys' death. This interview took place on the 8th February when Mr. Colville stated that his object was to refute any idea that the agitation regarding the alleged murder of Mr. Powys had any political flavour.

He stated he was convinced that Mr. Powys had been murdered, and he urged that if the Samburu could be made to understand that only the actual murderers and their abettors would be punished they might be prepared to give information. He considered that Government must show it was convinced of the murder and that it was determined to bring it home to the guilty persons.

It was pointed out to him that it was essential to obtain convincing evidence and it was decided to obtain a complete record of the investigations to date.

This was done and a copy of the record was sent to:-

Lt.-Col. Lord Francis Scott, D.S.O.  
Member of Legislative Council for the Rift Valley Constituency;

Mr. E.H. Wright,  
Member of Legislative Council for the Aberdare Constituency;

Mr. G. Colville.

Mr. E. Pardoe, who manages an estate for Lady Eleanor Cole.

I myself held a meeting on the 23rd April, 1934, at which were present the above and:-

- The Colonial Secretary,
- The Acting Chief Native Commissioner,
- The Acting Provincial Commissioner, Rift Valley Province,
- The Commissioner of Police,
- The Officer-in-Charge, Northern Frontier District,
- The Senior Assistant Colonial Secretary,

at which Mr. Golville said statements which were now missing had been made to a Police Officer corroborating the statements of Kiberenge son of Lokambari, see paragraphs 5, 6, 7 and 8 above. In reply to this the Commissioner of Police said it was possible that these alleged statements had been made, but that he had denials from both of the Police officers who might have been concerned and that he would investigate further.

The Officer-in-Charge of the Northern Frontier District informed the meeting of the recommendations he was considering making to me regarding the imposition of a collective fine on the Samburu for "spear-blooding" murders of natives.

I informed the meeting that Government would be grateful for any further information from Mr. Golville regarding the death of Mr. Powys; and I said I intended to open a new Government station in Samburu at Kisima forthwith.

Mr. Wright enquired whether the choice of Kisima as a site for a station meant that that place was regarded as in Samburu country. He was informed that the proposed site was suitable on administrative grounds.

Mr. Golville was of opinion that the Administrative officers in the Northern Frontier District were prejudiced/



prejudiced; and that the amount, then under consideration by the Officer-in-Charge, Northern Frontier District, for a collective fine was insufficient.

The questions raised by the members for the Rift Valley and Aberdare constituencies relative to the Samburu land question on the Leroghi Plateau were, of course, extraneous to the purpose of the meeting. Since the meeting those questions have been fully dealt with in Chapter VI of the report of the Kenya Land Commission. Copies of the record of this meeting were sent to those present.

On the 26th May, 1934, a resolution was passed by a Public Meeting of Laikipia residents which contained the following clause:-

"Quite apart from the above, commencing in 1932, the long series of murders committed by the Samburu now total 32. Should Government recompense these people by awarding them an additional 1,087,000 acres, it can only be regarded by both natives and Europeans as condonation of the crimes, and must inevitably provoke further murders, on the one hand, with consequent reprisals, in the form of direct action by ourselves, on the other."

As you are aware, the report of the Kenya Land Commission was debated in Legislative Council in October, 1934.

On the 16th June, 1934, in order to facilitate closer administration, the area occupied by the Samburu tribe was transferred to the Rift Valley Province and a new headquarters, at Maralal, was occupied. The two unsatisfactory Headmen were suspended and have subsequently been deposed.

19. I now continue the narrative concerning the death of Mr. Powys from paragraph 14

of/

Enclosure II.

of this despatch and, in illustration, I attach a continuation of that Police Report, dated the 5th April, 1934, which I understand you have placed in the Library of the House of Commons.

Enquiries continued to be made by the Administrative and Police Officers concerned, but no information of value concerning the death of Mr. Powys was obtained, as had been hoped, during the early stages of the collection of the fine which I had imposed on the 26th June, 1934, on five of the Samburu sections in connection with "spear-blooding" murders of natives by the tribe.

About the 20th September, 1934, the Police obtained information which led to certain Dorobo making statements to the District Commissioner, Rumuruti, Mr. H.H. Trafford, regarding the names of certain Samburu who, they alleged, were concerned in the death of Mr. Powys. This led to seven Samburu being arrested and placed on remand.

20. In order to familiarize myself with conditions on the spot and to inspect the new station I went to the Samburu country and, on the 30th September, 1934, accompanied by:-

The Acting Chief Native Commissioner,  
The Provincial Commissioner, Rift Valley Province,  
The Deputy Director of Animal Industry,  
The District Commissioner, Samburu,  
The District Officer, Samburu,

I addressed a baraza, or meeting, of about one thousand Samburu, and some Turkana, with their Headmen at Maralal.

Enclosure III.

I enclose a record of the meeting and it will be seen that I warned the tribesmen in the clearest possible language that if there were

signs/

signs of any further misbehaviour I would send the King's African Rifles and Police to the area; and that the tribe would have to bear the cost.

Other subjects with which I dealt were over-stocking, stock diseases, stock theft, and trespass by the turkana.

It will be observed that I announced that the Kenya Land Commission had recommended that the Samburu should be given the use of the Leroghi Plateau and that a decision on this recommendation would shortly be given.

The questions asked and statements made by the Elders show clearly the state of society in which these pastoralists are living. I should perhaps explain the reference to marriage made by the various speakers:- Like other Niloto-Hamitic tribes the Samburu social organization is based on age groups which average about seven and a half year periods. These age groups have names and as the moran proceed to manhood the oncoming "age" takes over the duties of protecting the tribe and of making war from the preceding "age". Each "age" endeavours to mark its term of office by some signal exploit, or attribute, before the time comes for the "age" to marry. Once married the "age" has no warriors' duties.

During July and August, 1934, the Samburu were absorbed in the feasting which are a preliminary to the handing over to the new "age" and when I was in Samburu the outgoing "age" was engaged in searching for brides.

It is more than probable that the numerous "spear-blooding" murders of other natives were caused/

caused by the outgoing "age" endeavouring to distinguish itself and, as will be observed from the native speeches in the record of my meeting, there was, and I think there still is, reason to hope that the lawlessness will not be repeated when the new "age" has been initiated.

It will be observed that at the baraza on the 30th September, 1934, I did not refer to the death of Mr. Powys, it was then sub judice.

21. I have learnt with satisfaction that, since the 2nd October, 1934, no further instance of this type of murder has been reported to Government. On that day, however, another typical "spear-blooding" murder took place some distance away from Maralal on the farm of a Mr. Wallace. Immediate instructions were given to the tribe by the District Commissioner, Samburu, that the murderers were to be brought in within a week and extra police were despatch<sup>ed</sup> under Section 68 of Chapter 36 (Revised Laws of Kenya) in accordance with my statement to the Samburu in open baraza.

Orders under Chapter 129 (Revised Laws of Kenya) were issued by the Provincial Commissioner, Rift Valley Province, through the Headmen, prohibiting the carrying of spears by moran (warriors) of the "age" which was about to marry. He reported on the 3rd November, 1934, that these orders were not being obeyed as fully as they should have been. In consequence I instructed that as part of the usual training of the King's African Rifles and Officers' patrol should go to the Samburu country. The tribe was informed that this patrol would take place. This, it was reported, made a profound impression upon

caused by the outgoing "age" endeavouring to distinguish itself and, as will be observed from the native speeches in the record of my meeting, there was, and I think there still is, reason to hope that the lawlessness will not be repeated when the new "age" has been initiated.

It will be observed that at the baraza on the 30th September, 1934, I did not refer to the death of Mr. Powys, it was then sub judice.

21. I have learnt with satisfaction that, since the 2nd October, 1934, no further instance of this type of murder has been reported to Government. On that day, however, another typical "spear-blooding" murder took place some distance away from Maralal on the farm of a Mr. Wallace. Immediate instructions were given to the tribe by the District Commissioner, Samburu, that the murderers were to be brought in within a week and extra police were despatch<sup>ed</sup> under Section 68 of Chapter 36 (Revised Laws of Kenya) in accordance with my statement to the Samburu in open baraza.

Orders under Chapter 129 (Revised Laws of Kenya) were issued by the Provincial Commissioner, Rift Valley Province, through the Headmen, prohibiting the carrying of spears by moran (warriors) of the "age" which was about to marry. He reported on the 3rd November, 1934, that these orders were not being obeyed as fully as they should have been. In consequence I instructed that as part of the usual training of the King's African Rifles and Officers' patrol should go to the Samburu country. The tribe was informed that this patrol would take place. This, it was reported, made a profound impression upon

upon them.

Two patrols of the King's African Rifles under two officers with the District Commissioner and the District Officer, Samburu, accompanied by the Police, left on the 7th January and returned on the 7th February, 1935.

The entire collective fine, and the cost of the special police up to date, has been collected.

22. In paragraph 16 I traced the events leading up to the arrest of seven Samburu in connection with the death of Mr. Powys. After due consideration the Police decided to withdraw the charge against two of these accused in order to permit their citation as witnesses for the prosecution.

This the Magistrate allowed and on the 2nd November, 1934, the Resident Magistrate, Nakuru, sitting at Rumuruti, Mr. G.G. Robinson, committed the five Accused, all of whom were of the Lorigishu clan, to the Supreme Court on a charge of murdering Mr. Powys.

Extensive searches had continued for the native Kiberenge and shortly after the committal of the five Accused an unsubstantiated report was received that he had been murdered in the Samburu area in November, 1933. Two Samburu, said to be his murderers, were arrested, but in the Attorney General's opinion insufficient evidence was forthcoming after investigation either to retain them in custody or to place them on trial.

23. The Supreme Court trial opened at Nakuru on the 27th November before Mr. Acting Justice Gamble, with three Samburu assessors, and concluded on the 4th December, 1934. All five accused were acquitted. A copy of the proceedings was transmitted to you in my despatch No. 40 of the 15th January,

1935.

24. On the 5th December, 1934, the day after the trial had concluded, a letter was sent by the Earl of Errol, who stated he was also writing on behalf of Mr. G. Colville, already mentioned in this despatch, and of a Captain Bokstein asking for an interview with me in order to discuss "the serious position that has arisen owing to the acquittal of the Powys murderers and to place further facts before him(me)". A reply was sent by my direction asking for a summary of the further facts and of the aspects of the matter which it was desired to discuss.

Lord Errol and Mr. G. Colville answered on the 9th December, 1934:-

- (a) On the facts presented by the prosecution in the Supreme Court trial the trying Judge could have come to no other decision. "But all the doubts raised in the Judge's mind could have been cleared up if the full facts had been brought out; notably the circumstantial evidence which supports the evidence of the witnesses for the prosecution".
- (b) The general aspects of the situation the writers wished to discuss were:-
1. "The reactions "... which are certain to occur among both the European and native populations as a result of the acquittal of these five Samburu murderers....".
  2. The position of the Crown witnesses when they return to Samburu.
  3. Government's attitude to the Samburu.

The answer concluded with the remark:-

"Government/

"Government must realise the probability that when these murderers return free to their own country, a further series of murders are bound to occur, and that as a result retaliatory measures will be taken by an exasperated European community".

I saw Lord Errol, Mr. Colville and Captain Mackenzie with the Attorney General on the 3rd January, 1935, the former read a memorandum which criticised the presentation of the evidence in the Supreme Court and also alleged:-

1. A miscarriage of justice in the case of Kiberenge son of Lokambari.
2. Misconduct by a Police officer regarding alleged statements.
3. The case of Mr. Gornall, with which I have dealt in paragraph 15 above.
4. Endeavours by Administrative Officers to hush up the case of Mr. Powys.
5. The hostility of Government to any who attempt to bring home crimes to the Samburu and other similar allegations.

I was urged by Lord Errol and Mr. Colville to appoint a Commission of Enquiry into the case of Mr. Powys; and I was informed that if they were unable to obtain satisfaction they were resolved to take the matter to the highest authority.

On 26th December, 1934, a Mr. F. I. Bamber, who left the service of this Government in 1922, wrote as Chairman of a Public Meeting attended by residents in the Laikipia and Thomson's Falls areas enclosing a Resolution asking for the appointment of a Commission of Enquiry to investigate the circumstances of Mr. Powys' death, the cause of the delay in bringing the alleged murderers



murders to trial and the reasons for their acquittal, in view of the fact that the doubts which arose in the mind of the Learned Judge could have been removed if the Prosecuting Counsel had made full use of the evidence which was available, and known to be in his possession".

With this Resolution I received a copy of a memorandum adopted at the same Public Meeting and authorised to be sent to certain Members of Parliament. This memorandum covered much the same ground as the memorandum read to me by Lord Errol. It also remarked that the Samburu were the tribe;

"..... which is now to be rewarded by the gift of a large tract of land on the Leroghi Plateau, from which they have descended upon us to commit these murders ....."

It expressed no confidence in the methods adopted to bring the tribe to order, and it asked those Members of Parliament to whom it was addressed that the administration of the Colony should be made the subject of serious enquiry. A suitable acknowledgment was sent and on the 8th January, 1936, the same Mr. Bamber, but writing as Chairman of the Laikipia Farmers Association, informed me that the deputation of Lord Errol and Mr. Colville to me was unauthorised by his Association or by the Laikipia public.

I may add, with reference to the allegation of misconduct by a Police Officer in regard to the supposed statements made by Samburu in support of Kiberege's statement, that Inspector Acton states he has no recollection of recording on the night in question any statements with regard to the death of Mr. Powys. He states, however, that it is quite possible he took down statements from these Samburu in connection with the murder of a herdsman

which

which he was then investigating. Inspector Acton states that although it is possible a conversation may have taken place that night with regard to the death of Mr. Powys he cannot remember if one did; but he is satisfied that, if any such conversation did take place, it could not have been of any evidential value, or he would have recorded it automatically. Undoubtedly the native sergeant, when sending in Kiberenge and the three Samburu, sent with them a letter addressed to the Inspector. This letter cannot now be traced, but from the sergeant's statement it would appear that any reference in that letter to the Powys case was confined to the statement made by Kiberenge in regard to that case. Inspector Acton is at the moment on leave in England and it is impossible, therefore, to examine him more closely on this point.

Mr. Holmes, Assistant Superintendent of Police, after taking Kiberenge's statement two days after the statements of the Samburu are supposed to have been made, records that he asked these Samburu if they had any evidence to give with regard to the Powys' case and they replied that they had no information to give except what Kiberenge had told them. Since this point was raised a few months ago two of these Samburu have been traced and interrogated. They deny that any statement with regard to the Powys case was given by them; but little reliance can be placed on their word at this date as it is probable that they would deny any fact which would identify them with the Powys murder in any way.

25. In view of uninformed criticisms which have been made upon the conduct of the case before the Supreme Court, I enclose a memorandum by the Attorney General (Mr. W. Harragin K.C.).

Enclosure  
IV.

I/

I wish to make it quite clear that I attach the greatest importance to maintaining the constitutional position which is that the Attorney General, by virtue of his office, is solely responsible for deciding whether a prosecution should take place; and, moreover, that the conduct of any prosecution is entirely within his sphere.

There cannot in my understanding of the English constitutional position, be any question of his receiving instructions from his Government in this matter.

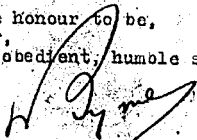
The Attorney General deals fully with this aspect in the enclosure to this despatch and his statement needs no endorsement from me.

26. There remains the criticism that it was the deliberate policy of myself and of my Government not to secure a conviction before the Supreme Court, see paragraph 24 above regarding my interview with Lord Merril, Mr. Colville and Captain Eckstein. With that incredible accusation I do not propose to deal, save to remark that my Government would welcome the publication of this despatch.

27. The prolonged nature of the various enquiries, the repeated letters and articles in the Press both in Kenya and in England and the later ill-considered agitation cannot but have caused pain and distress to the parents and relatives of Mr. Powys.

I had not his acquaintance, but I wish to say that all I heard of him is to his credit; and that nothing which has occurred since his death has diminished his reputation and the esteem in which he was held by Europeans and by natives.

I have the honour to be,  
Sir,  
Your most obedient, humble servant,



BRIGADIER-GENERAL.  
G O V E R N O R.

29.

I wish to make it quite clear that I attach the greatest importance to maintaining the constitutional position which is that the Attorney General, by virtue of his office, is solely responsible for deciding whether a prosecution should take place; and, moreover, that the conduct of any prosecution is entirely within his sphere.

There cannot in my understanding of the English constitutional position, be any question of his receiving instructions from his Government in this matter.

The Attorney General deals fully with this aspect in the enclosure to this despatch and his statement needs no endorsement from me.

26. There remains the criticism that it was the deliberate policy of myself and of my Government not to secure a conviction before the Supreme Court, see paragraph 24 above regarding my interview with Lord Errol, Mr. Colville and Captain Eckstein. With that incredible accusation I do not propose to deal, save to remark that my Government would welcome the publication of this despatch.

27. The prolonged nature of the various enquiries, the repeated letters and articles in the Press both in Kenya and in England and the later ill-considered agitation cannot but have caused pain and distress to the parents and relatives of Mr. Powya.

I had not his acquaintance, but I wish to say that all I heard of him is to his credit; and that nothing which has occurred since his death has diminished his reputation and the esteem in which he was held by Europeans and by natives.

I have the honour to be,  
Sir,  
Your most obedient humble servant,



BRIGADIER-GENERAL.

G O V E R N O R.

COPY

DISTRICT COMMISSIONER'S OFFICE,  
ISIOLO  
NORTHERN FRONTIER PROVINCE.

CONFIDENTIAL.

18th April, 1954.

Officer-in-Charge,  
Northern Frontier District,  
ISIOLO.

SAMBURU COMMITTEE.

With reference to the confidential letter (C86/8 dated April 9th, 1954) from the Commissioner of Police to yourself with a confidential report from the Inspector of Police, Rumuruti, to the Assistant Superintendent of Police, Naivasha, regarding the statement by Mr. Collinson that a Samburu youth named Ole Legada had received a beating. This is perfectly true. Both Ole Legada and another youth named Champati Lasoni received ten strokes each with a hippo hide on February 19th at Sugota Marmora by my orders.

The circumstances were these. I went up to Sugota Marmora for the purpose of collecting all the witnesses in the recent cases of murder on the Laikipia border. The witnesses were sent to Rumuruti on February 14th, and were returned to me the following day as the police considered there was insufficient evidence in each case to take into Court.

As I had to stay at Sugota Marmora some days (whilst the boundary was being surveyed by the Government Surveyor), and realising the seriousness of the recent murders, I endeavoured to collect further evidence, and whilst doing so questioned both Ole Legada and Champati Lasoni.

Both

case both these Both of them are about 18 to 20 years of age. When they came in front of me they stated that practically all what they had told the District Officer at a previous enquiry and also what they had told the Police, were deliberate falsehoods; and they assumed an attitude of defiance, casualness, and indifference, and had nothing they intended to say. All the Headmen and many Elders and Moran were present; and I considered I could not leave the position in what then had become ridiculous, added to which I could not fail to notice that the rest of the Samburu present were watching me to see if I was going to accept both Ole Legada's and Champati Lasonis' behaviour without demer.

I accordingly told both these youths in front of everyone that I was not prepared to come there and be told untruths, neither was I going to allow them to adopt such an attitude and return to their friends to brag about it. I said further that I did not propose to ask them anything more, but I did intend to punish them, and accordingly ordered that they should each receive ten strokes immediately.

This was duly carried out in the orthodox manner with a wet cloth in the presence of everyone.

I take full responsibility for this, knowing that I had exceeded my legal powers, but I respectfully maintain that the circumstances warranted such measures, and in such a position I had to act, and act quickly, according to my belief and sense irrespective of future consequences to myself.

I only wish to add, however, though the words "beating and flogging" sound formidable, in this

case both these youths received nothing more than what would have been meted out to them in an English Public School.

As the Superintendent of Police, Naivasha, (Mr. Ridgway) was camped about a mile from me at the time, I desire to place on record that he was not present, neither did he know what had occurred, neither did I, nor have I ever informed him about the incident, nor was he directly or indirectly connected with it.

I have seen both Ole Legada and Champati Lasoni walking in the Samburu Reserve since the date in question on several occasions, and as far as I am aware they are still in their villages.

(Sd.) C.A. Cornell.

DISTRICT COMMISSIONER,  
ISIOLO DISTRICT.

Both of them are under 18 to 20 years of age. When they came in front of me they stated that they had been told by the District Officer at a meeting. All what they had told the District Officer at a meeting was that they had told the District Officer at a meeting. All what they had told the District Officer at a meeting was that they had told the District Officer at a meeting.

I accordingly told both these youths in front of everyone that I was not prepared to come there and be told anything. I would allow them to adopt such an attitude and return to their friends to talk about it. I said further that I did not propose to ask them anything more, but I did intend to punish them and accordingly ordered that they should each receive a stroke immediately.

This was only carried out in the orthodox manner with a wet cloth in the presence of everyone. I take full responsibility for this, knowing that I had exceeded my legal powers, but I respectfully maintain that the circumstances warranted such measures, and in such a position I had to act and not delicately according to my belief and sense irrespective of future consequences to myself. I only wish to add, however, though the words "beating and flogging" sound formidable, in this case

THE DEATH OF MR. T. POWYS.

A continuation of the report dated 5th April, 1934.  
-----

The evidence of Mr. Daverell in connection with the collective fine proceedings was subsequently recorded and the Officer-in-Charge of the Northern Frontier District recommended to Government that a collective fine be imposed upon the Samburu tribe. The imposition of a fine was approved and it is understood that the amount was fixed at £900.

The two Samburu (LONGURE OLE LENKALASIS and LEMOKWEMERI OLE UNKALA alias KARIMON OLE LENGALA) referred to in page 16 of the report dated 5th April, 1934, were on the 15th May, 1934, at the Supreme Court Sessions held at Nyeri found guilty of the murders of two Wakikuyu natives on the 28th August, 1931, near Nanyuki, offenses they admitted. They were sentenced to death.

Following the institution of the collective fine, inquiries were continued by the Police and the local Administrative officers concerned but no information of material value was obtained.

During June 1934 an Administrative station was opened at Maralal in the Samburu Native Reserve and thereafter the administration of the Samburu tribe was transferred to the Rift Valley Province.

The collection of the collective fine was commenced and it was thought that its imposition might result in the disclosure of information in connection with the death of Powys and with murders alleged to have been/

case both these youths received nothing from  
would have been meted out to them in an ordinary  
School.  
As the Superintendent of Police  
(Mr. Ridgway) was camped about a mile from me  
I desire to place on record that he was not  
neither did he know what had occurred, neither  
have I ever informed him about the incident.  
directly or indirectly connected with it.  
I have seen both Ole Lengala and  
Lasoni walking in the Samburu Reserve since  
question on several occasions, and as far as  
they are still in their villages.

(22) A.C. (22)  
DISTRICT COMMISSIONER  
NYERI



45  
- 5 -  
been committed by members of the Samburu tribe. The Administrative officers stationed in the area continued their inquiries and informers were used but no evidence was forthcoming and the hope that the imposition of the collective fine might assist was without avail.

About the 20th September, 1934, a police informer obtained information from a Hderobo headman (NAGIDE OLE LENOIBATERE) to the effect that certain residents in his village had seen a number of Samburu on the Il Pinguan Plain at about the time Powys met his death.

A number of Wanderobo villages are situated in the settled area of Laikipia of which some are not far distant from the Il Pinguan Plain and the Samburu Reserve.

As a result of a report by a police informer, to the District Commissioner, North Laikipia (Rumuruti) (Mr. H. H. Trafford), certain Wanderobo within his jurisdiction were interrogated by the District Commissioner. As a result of that examination, which appeared to indicate information of evidential value, he telegraphed on the 24th September, 1934, for Mr. Ridgway, Assistant Superintendent of Police, Naivasha, who was still in charge of the investigations. Mr. Ridgway immediately proceeded to Rumuruti, arriving the same day, 24th September, 1934. He discussed with Mr. Trafford the information in question and it was decided that the latter should endeavour to obtain all available information from the Wanderobo and that he should, as their Administrative Officer, record statements, a proceeding occupying from the 21st to the 28th September, 1934.

In/

In brief, the information furnished by the Wanderobe alleged that when searching in 1931 for sheep that had strayed on the Il Pinguan Plain at about the time Powys had met his death, they encountered a number of Samburu tribesmen. They stated that one of these Samburu was carrying the head of an European and that two others of the Samburu approached and conversed with them. These two Samburu were said to be members of the Lerogishu clan of the Samburu tribe and their identity and names were furnished (LAFIEDO OLE LESENETO and LAITETE OLE LESORI).

On the 1st October, 1934, Mr. Ridgway visited the Nderobe village. He interviewed and interrogated residents and learnt that one of the two Samburu tribesmen who had spoken to the Nderobe natives, LAITETE OLE LESORI, was at that date in Rumuruti Prison undergoing a term of imprisonment for stock theft. He also elicited the information that the Samburu whom the Wanderobe stated they had seen carrying the head of an European was MAJERO OLE LERONO. Mr. Ridgway visited a spot pointed out to him by the Wanderobe witnesses as the place where they had met the Samburu. He thereafter returned to Rumuruti accompanied by the Wanderobe witnesses in question.

On the 4th October, 1934, an identification parade was held by Mr. Ridgway at Rumuruti. The convicted prisoner LAITETE OLE LESORI was present in the parade and was identified and named by three of the Wanderobe witnesses as one of the Samburu who had conversed with them when they had met the party of Samburu on the Il Pinguan Plain at about the time Powys

met/

met his death.

As a consequence of this evidence and of other information furnished by the Wanderoho natives, warrants of arrest were applied for and issued by the Magistrate at Rumuruti (Mr. Trafford) on the 5th October, 1934, against the five following Samburu :-

1. LAITETE OLE LESORI
2. LAFIPEDE OLE LHEHEMETO
3. MAJERO OLE LERONO
4. LAGOI OLE LESOIBA
5. MARITIM OLE LOLOBIALA.

On the 5th October, 1934, Mr. Ridgway proceeded to Maralal, Samburu Reserve, to execute these arrest warrants. On the 6th October, 1934, he arrested MAJERO OLE LERONO, LAGOI OLE LESOIBA and MARITIM OLE LOLOBIALA, and returned with the three prisoners to Rumuruti who, with LAITETE OLE LESORI, the convicted prisoner in Rumuruti prison, were produced before the Magistrate at Rumuruti on the 8th October, 1934, and remanded to prison custody. The remand proceedings could not be effected on the 7th October by reason of the absence on that date from Rumuruti of the Magistrate.

Following further information volunteered by one of the Samburu now accused, LAITETE OLE LESORI, on the 11th October, 1934, Mr. Ridgway at Rumuruti arrested BARI OLE LADUHA and HBALE OLE LAIGITILE who were remanded by the Magistrate to prison custody on the same date. The two Samburu in question had been sent to Rumuruti with others in order that further identification parades might be held. The total number under arrest for complicity in the murder of Mr. Fowys being then six.

On the same date (11th October, 1934) an identification parade was held at Rumuruti comprising, inclusive of the six suspects, twenty-one Samburu and Ukai natives all similarly dressed. The Nderobo witness LIAMIT OLE LENOIBATARE identified and named LAITETE OLE LESORI and LAGOI OLE LESOIRA as having been among the Samburu he had seen on the Il Pinguan Plain at about the time Mr. Powys met his death. He also identified BARI OLE LADUMA but did not name him as having been a member of the party.

Another Nderobo witness, PARIYAMALU OLE SENGORRE identified and named HAJERO OLE LERONO, LAGOI OLE LESOIRA, MARITIM OLE LOLOBIALA, BARI OLE LADUMA and LAITETE OLE LESORI as having been seen by him on the occasion referred to on the Il Pinguan Plain.

The next Nderobo witness, SALEU OLE LENOIBATARE identified and named HAJERO OLE LERONO, LAGOI OLE LESOIRA, MARITIM OLE LOLOBIALA, and LAITETE OLE LESORI as having been members of the same party.

Two further Wanderobo witnesses, BEGATIAN OLE LALCHUA and TURASI OLE HABIRI, identified MARITIM OLE LOLOBIALA and LAGOI OLE LESOIRA as Samburu whom they had met near Maralal, Samburu Native Reserve, shortly after the death of Mr. Powys when these two Samburu had admitted killing an European and requested the gift of a ring worn by one of the Nderobo. It is stated that it is a Samburu custom that no member of the tribe may wear a ring until he has killed a human being or committed some great act of bravery.

At 5 p.m. on the 12th October, 1934, LAPESDO OLE LESERETO arrived at Rumuruti under escort from

Maralal/

On the same date (11th October, 1934) an identification parade was held at Rumuruti comprising, inclusive of the six suspects, twenty-one Samburu and Masai natives all similarly dressed. The Hderobo witness LIAMIT OLE LENOIBATARE identified and named LAITETE OLE LESORI and LAGOI OLE LESOIBA as having been among the Samburu he had seen on the Il Pinguan Plain at about the time Mr. Powys met his death. He also identified BARI OLE LADUMA but did not name him as having been a member of the party.

Another Hderobo witness, PARIYAMALU OLE BENGORRE identified and named HAJIRO OLE LERONO, LAGOI OLE LESOIBA, MARITIM OLE LOLOBIALA, BARI OLE LADUMA and LAITETE OLE LESORI as having been seen by him on the occasion referred to on the Il Pinguan Plain.

The next Hderobo witness, SALEU OLE LENOIBATARE identified and named HAJIRO OLE LERONO, LAGOI OLE LESOIBA, MARITIM OLE LOLOBIALA, and LAITETE OLE LESORI as having been members of the same party.

Two further Wanderobo witnesses, BEGATIAN OLE LALCHUA and EURASY OLE HABIRI, identified MARITIM OLE LOLOBIALA and LAGOI OLE LESOIBA as Samburu whom they had met near Maralal, Samburu Native Reserve, shortly after the death of Mr. Powys when these two Samburu had admitted killing an European and requested the gift of a ring worn by one of the Hderobo. It is stated that it is a Samburu custom that no member of the tribe may wear a ring until he has killed a human being or committed some great act of bravery.

At 5 p.m. on the 12th October, 1934, LAPENEDO OLE LESHEMTO arrived at Rumuruti under escort from

Maralal/

Chagal, Samburu Reserve, he having been arrested by the District Commissioner at the request of Mr. Ridgway who held a warrant for his arrest. The Magistrate being absent from Mururuti, he was retained in Police custody until the 15th October, 1934, when he was remanded to prison custody.

On the 20th October, 1934, Mr. Ridgway proceeded to Nairobi and discussed the case with the Acting Commissioner of Police when it was decided that the charges against LAIYETE OLE LESORI and LAPEDEDO OLE LESHEMETO be withdrawn to permit their being cited as witnesses for the prosecution. This procedure was adopted as investigation indicated that, although the two Samburu in question were seen on the Il Pinguan Plain on that date, they were not accompanying, nor connected with the alleged activities of the other five Samburu under arrest. These two Samburu had, however, met the other party and were in conversation with them at the time of the approach of the three Wanderobe and were sent by the party of five Samburu to meet those Wanderobe in order to ascertain their business. Accordingly the Police telegraphed to Mururuti requesting the withdrawal of the charge of murder against these two Samburu (LAIYETE OLE LESORI and LAPEDEDO OLE LESHEMETO) and the Magistrate granted the application on the 23rd October.

The five Samburu suspects now remaining under arrest are members of the Loroqiem clan of the Samburu tribe and resided in the same village as the Headman of that clan, LOIEN OLE LOIQIEN alias WAIPULE OLE LOIQIEN, and the Laiben, OLE ODUMA, both referred to

in the Police report dated the 5th April, 1934.

Statements were now (October, 1934) given by Headman LOIBEN OLE LOIGORHN alleging that he had visited the Laibon late one night at about the time Powys met his death - a date fixed by the appearance of an aeroplane used (on 20/21st October, 1931) in the search for Powys - and there found the five suspects in the company of the Laibon OLE OIMUA and in possession of the head and genitals of an European. LOIBEN OLE LOIGORHN stated that he heard on that occasion two of the suspects boast of having murdered an European. He was also the witness of a "cleancing ceremony" carried out by the Laibon upon the five suspects. Confirmatory statements were also obtained from two brothers of the Laibon - SAMANGA OLE LADUNA and SAURURUA OLE LADUNA - who were also present.

Four Gomburu girls, lovers of four of the five suspects, also gave statements alleging that these four had vaunted their prowess in killing an European.

Prior to the commencement of the magisterial enquiry in the lower Court, the suspect BARI OLE LADUNA made a voluntary statement to the Magistrate at Rumaruti affirming his presence with the four others on the 11 Pinguan Plain on the date that Mr. Powys met his death, setting out the manner in which the death had been effected.

On the 1st and 2nd November, 1934, the Magisterial Inquiry was held, in the charge of murder against the five suspects, at Rumaruti, by the Resident Magistrate, Makuru. Evidence was adduced from witnesses who were present at the finding of the remains of the body of Powys. In addition, evidence was recorded of

the/

the finding of a human skull subsequently identified as that of Mr. Powys by reason of a gold-filled tooth, In this connection it should be mentioned that the skull referred to on page 18 of the Police report dated the 8th April, 1934, has been found not to be that of Mr. Powys.

The additional evidence detailed above as obtained in September/October, 1934, also was presented, resulting in the five accused being on 8nd November, committed by the Lower Court at Rumuruti, for trial by the Supreme Court on a charge of the murder of Mr. Powys.

It had been arranged that the conduct of the prosecution in the committal proceedings before the lower Court should be conducted by a law officer of the Crown. He was furnished with all information in the hands of the Police, but, unfortunately, on grounds of ill health, was unable to undertake that duty. The prosecution in the lower Court was, therefore, conducted by the Staff Officer to the Commissioner of Police who was especially detailed to perform that important duty in view of his knowledge and experience in Police and Court work in this Colony.

Evidence obtained by the Police indicated that the LAIBON OLS ODUKA, who was alleged to have conducted the "cleansing ceremony" on the return to their village of the five suspects with the trophies stated to have been excised from the body of Mr. Powys, was at least an accessory after the fact of murder. It was suggested by the Police that he should, with the five suspects, be brought before the lower Court on that charge. The Provincial Commissioner Rift Valley, after consultation with the Attorney General, considered that on administrative grounds that procedure should not be adopted. Subsequently, the

advocate/



advocate for the defence of the five suspects caused the Laibon to be cited on sub poena as a witness for the defence at the trial by the Supreme Court.

At a meeting between the Attorney General, the Provincial Commissioner Rift Valley and the Acting Commissioner of Police it was decided, the Acting Commissioner of Police expressing contrary views, that to effect the object of retaining supervision over the movements of the Laibon OLE ODUMA, then in custody at Kwale under an order of deportation issued under the provisions of the Deportation Ordinance, Cap. 61, during his visit to the place of trial, Nakuru, to give evidence in the trial, it was necessary to effect his arrest and removal to Nakuru on a warrant on a charge of "Accessory after the fact to the murder of Mr. Powys".

The Supreme Court trial opened at Nakuru on the 27th November and concluded on the 4th December. The five accused were acquitted.

During the trial before the Supreme Court at Nakuru two of the accused (MARTIN OLE LOLORIALA and MAJERO OLE LERONO) alleged in their statements from the dock, upon which they could not be cross-examined, that they had suffered ill-treatment and torture by Police and others during the period they were under remand at Rumiruti. Those allegations were not supported by the advocate for the defence, nor by the trial judge. An enquiry was instituted by the Acting Commissioner of Police and as a result the allegations were held to be unfounded and incapable of substantiation.

Extensive searches have been conducted in Laikipia, the Samburu Reserve and in the Northern Frontier District in an endeavour to locate KIERRENGE

advocate for the defence of the five suspects caused the Laibon to be cited on sub poena as a witness for the defence at the trial by the Supreme Court.

At a meeting between the Attorney General, the Provincial Commissioner Rift Valley and the Acting Commissioner of Police it was decided, the Acting Commissioner of Police expressing contrary views, that to effect the object of retaining supervision over the movements of the Laibon OLE ODUMA, then in custody at Kwale under an order of deportation issued under the provisions of the Deportation Ordinance, Cap. 61, during his visit to the place of trial, Nakuru, to give evidence in the trial, it was necessary to effect his arrest and removal to Nakuru on a warrant on a charge of "Accessory after the fact to the murder of Mr. Powsa".

The Supreme Court trial opened at Nakuru on the 27th November and concluded on the 4th December. The five accused were acquitted.

During the trial before the Supreme Court at Nakuru two of the accused (MARTIN OLE LOLOBIALA and MAJERO OLE IERONO) alleged in their statements from the dock, upon which they could not be cross-examined, that they had suffered ill-treatment and torture by Police and others during the period they were under remand at Rumuruti. These allegations were not supported by the advocate for the defence, nor by the trial judge. An enquiry was instituted by the Acting Commissioner of Police and as a result the allegations were held to be unfounded and incapable of substantiation.

Extensive searches have been conducted in Laikipia, the Samburu Reserve and in the Northern Frontier District in an endeavour to locate KIBRENGE

The additional evidence obtained in connection with the trial of the five accused was presented in the form of affidavits sworn by the officers who conducted the investigation and by the witnesses who gave evidence at the trial. It had been arranged that the evidence should be presented in the form of affidavits sworn by the officers who conducted the investigation and by the witnesses who gave evidence at the trial.

The affidavits were presented in the form of affidavits sworn by the officers who conducted the investigation and by the witnesses who gave evidence at the trial. It had been arranged that the evidence should be presented in the form of affidavits sworn by the officers who conducted the investigation and by the witnesses who gave evidence at the trial.

The affidavits were presented in the form of affidavits sworn by the officers who conducted the investigation and by the witnesses who gave evidence at the trial. It had been arranged that the evidence should be presented in the form of affidavits sworn by the officers who conducted the investigation and by the witnesses who gave evidence at the trial.

The affidavits were presented in the form of affidavits sworn by the officers who conducted the investigation and by the witnesses who gave evidence at the trial. It had been arranged that the evidence should be presented in the form of affidavits sworn by the officers who conducted the investigation and by the witnesses who gave evidence at the trial.

s/o LKAMBARI, the native referred to in page 8 of the report dated 5th April, 1934, who originally gave information alleging that Pows had been murdered. The quests have, however, been unsuccessful and information was received after the committal of the five accused for trial that KIBEREGE had been murdered in the Samburu Reserve in November, 1933. The report which is unsubstantiated forms the subject of enquiry by the Administrative and Police Officers concerned and although two Samburu stated to be the perpetrators of the alleged crime were arrested, insufficient evidence is forthcoming either to justify their retention in custody or to place them upon trial on a charge of murder.

G. Pritchard Brown.

ACTING COMMISSIONER OF POLICE.  
14/2/1935.

HAIRCOT.

[The text in this column is extremely faint and illegible, appearing as a series of horizontal lines and noise.]

RECEIVED  
14/2/35

DEPARTMENT OF  
POLICE

MINUTES OF A BARAZA HELD BY HIS EXCELLENCY  
THE GOVERNOR AT MARALAL, SAMBURU DIS-  
TRICT, ON 30th SEPTEMBER, 1934.

PRESENT:

His Excellency the Governor,  
Hon. H.R. Montgomery, Esq., Ag. Chief Native  
Commissioner,  
Hon. H.E. Welby Esq., Provincial Commissioner,  
Rift Valley Province,  
Hon. Major Brassey-Edwards, Chief Veterinary  
Officer,  
G.R.B. Brown Esq., District Commissioner,  
Major T.G. Wells, Private Secretary to H.M. the  
Governor,  
Major J.R. Saidler, Senior Assistant Engineer,  
R.R. Hale Esq., Veterinary Officer,  
W.A.W. Clark Esq., District Officer.

All Samburu and Turkana Headmen and about one  
thousand Samburu and Turkana tribesmen.

HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR'S SPEECH.

His Excellency the Governor informed the Samburu  
and Turkana present that he was very glad to see them, and  
he appreciated the fact that many had come long distances  
to see him. He had been greatly displeased by the recent  
misbehaviour of the Samburu and had found it necessary to  
punish the tribe. A Collective Fine had been levied on  
the Samburu tribe because of suppression of evidence con-  
cerning murders. If he saw signs of further misbehaviour,  
he had other and stronger means at his disposal of which  
he would not hesitate to make use. If necessary he would  
send King's African Rifles and Police to the district and  
the Samburu would have to bear the cost. It was the duty  
of the headmen, elders and leaders of the warriors to  
restrain the young men. The new age grade which was due  
for initiation must be kept under control.

The Land Commission had made its report and recom-  
mended that the Samburu be given the use of Leroki plateau.  
The decision of Government would be given shortly. But the  
tenure of Leroki by the Samburu would not be similar to  
the tenure of land in Native reserves. They would not  
be allowed to ruin the country by overgrazing, and con-  
ditions/

conditions would be imposed to prevent overstocking.

He was sorry to hear of the stock thefts on the Suk boundary. He was aware that the Suk had begun it but this did not justify thefts by the Samburu. This cattle stealing must stop. Owing to veterinary restrictions compensation had not yet been paid in full, but arrangements would be made for the completion of payment.

He wished to inform the rurkana that it had been reported that they were straying south and east of El Barta. He now ordered them to remain on El Barta. He had been told that the Samburu often connived at these trespasses. All Government headmen must understand that it was their duty to assist in keeping the tribal boundaries.

Government intended to commence rinderpest vaccinations at once and to make a sustained effort to eradicate pleuro pneumonia amongst Samburu cattle. In their own interests the Samburu were asked to co-operate by bringing their stock to the crushes immediately when required.

HEADMAN LENGERRASSI, EL MASULA SECTION, said that they were all delighted to see his Excellency the Governor and that they understood the orders he had given. It was true that trouble had been caused by the warriors. But Government had already taught them a lesson. There was now peace among the Samburu.

Leroki plateau was Samburu country. He wanted it to be kept for the Samburu. Members of other tribes should be allowed on Leroki only in definite employment by Government or traders.

HEADMAN LEMONVILLE, LEGUMAI SECTION, said that they were all glad to see His Excellency the Governor. He had been at great pains to follow Government's orders and hoped that he would soon have opportunity to rest, as there was peace among the Samburu. The warrior age-grade which

had/

which had caused trouble was now marrying. As married men they would settle down. The Samburu would not connive at Turkana trespass outside El Barta. Leroki Plateau had always been Samouru country. He himself had been born on Leroki. He always paid his taxes. But this year it was difficult to get money for tax because of the fall in stock prices. As this was the first time His Excellency the Governor had come to Samburu he hoped that anyone who had anything to say would do so.

HEADMAN LEKULAL, NYAPARAI SECTION, explained that the good name of the Samburu had been besmirched by the acts of a few young men. He believed that the young men would commit no further mischief. They were about to marry. When the new age-grade was initiated, its members would be closely controlled by the Elders. In days past the Samburu had grazed as far North as Marsabit and South to the Uaso Nyiro. Their grazing area was now restricted. They hoped that Leroki would be theirs for ever. Stock accustomed to Leroki could not live in the low country. It was a great benefit that Government should assist the Samburu with rinderpest vaccinations and pleuro-pneumonia inoculations.

HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR, said that rinderpest vaccination would be given free. But the Samburu must provide two or three bullocks per hundred head of stock for the making of vaccine on the spot.

HEADMAN LEKULAL, said that all stock-owners were willing to give two or three bullocks in a hundred. He hoped that Government would assist them too by giving many traders permission to enter the District.

HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR, said that there were facilities and that further facilities, i.e., five shops would be given at Maralal.

HEADMAN LEKULAL, said that they all hoped on completion of the rinderpest and pleuro-pneumonia campaigns to be given permission to trade their stock to Rumurati.

HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR, said that the Chief Veterinary Officer and the Veterinary Officer had heard this request.

HEADMAN KULAL, NGITHIR SECTION, TURKANA, said that he had heard Government's orders and been greatly distressed by them. A long time ago Government had returned all Turkana to Turkana proper. Then Government granted the Turkana permission to return to southward to graze on El Barta. He hoped that Government would assist the Turkana to obtain grazing. They had done no wrong. But now there would be no fresh grazing for Turkana stock.

HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR said that the El Barta area was sufficient for their needs.

HEADMAN KULAL said that in his opinion the El Barta area was insufficient.

HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR said that on no condition could he allow the Turkana to graze outside El Barta. The Turkana had a very large country of their own. They must not trespass beyond their boundaries.

HEADMAN LELERUK, LOROGISHU SECTION, SAMBURU, said that he was glad to be able to greet His Excellency the Governor. The Samburu were now peaceful and law-abiding. The recent trouble had been caused by only a few people and not by the tribe.

Laroki was Samburu country. Lamondille was an

old man. But his father before him had lived on Leroki.

There remained one evil. Rinderpest infection was spreading through the stock on Leroki. He hoped that Government would wait until the cattle had recovered from rinderpest before continuing pleuro-pneumonia inoculations.

He had found that the stock sent to the Suk as compensation had been infected with rinderpest on the Suk boundary.

LOLOPARAGWL, AIGWENAK OF NYAPARAI SECTION, SAMBURU,

said that he and his contemporaries were about to marry and hand over to a new age-grade. It was true that some warriors had caused trouble, not of intent, but out of foolishness. They had not learnt to work, and they did not even know the meaning of a "collective fine". Now they understood both and were prepared to obey all orders from Government.

LEKERESSA, AIGWENAK OF LONGELLI SECTION, SAMBURU,

said that he wanted all the young men of his age-grade to marry as soon as possible.

HEADMAN NOBWIN, NIBELAI SECTION, TURKANA,

said that at times Turkans had grazed as far south as the Uso. They had not come into conflict with any of the neighbouring tribes. During a famine among the Samburu the Turkana had succoured many Samburu children. He himself had come from Kerio. He wanted Government to aid him by giving him more land and more water. The Turkana and Samburu paid the same taxes to Government.

HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR repeated his order that the Turkana must not trespass outside their own area in El Barta.

HEADMAN/



HEADMAN GENGATAI, EL PISINGISHU SECTION, SAMBURU, said

that it was the duty of a Government headman to look after his section and collect their taxes. The present age grade was about to marry. ~~tax~~

The Samburu could not afford to pay cash for inoculations

but could provide three bullocks per hundred. The

Samburu country could not support Turkana cattle as

well as Samburu. He understood that the Wanderobo

in Mukogodo were now included in this District.

If they were allowed to move northward Leroki would

be overstocked. If Turkana and Wanderobo were

allowed to come to Leroki, the Samburu would beg

permission to graze their stock as far as Rumuruti.

HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR, said that he was very glad to

have met the Samburu and wished them to carry out

the orders he had given.

-----

RE: THE POWYS MURDER

In view of the questions which have been raised in regard to this matter I desire to take the opportunity of dealing with certain aspects of the case in so far as they affect my Department and my responsibilities as Attorney General.

It should not, I think, be necessary for me to emphasize the fact that, as Attorney General of the Colony I am responsible for the direction and conduct of criminal proceedings and that a wide and unfettered discretion is essential to the proper exercise of these functions. It is obviously imperative, in the interests of justice, that the performance of these public duties should be uninfluenced by any political or other outside considerations. I feel that a brief outline of the history of the Powys Case will best explain the circumstances of this particular prosecution and the reasons for the decisions taken by me. This will further enable me to comment upon the suggestions which have been made to the effect that Government was not interested in securing a conviction and that the prosecution was entrusted to Counsel who was not sufficiently experienced to press home so important and complex a case.

2. In 1931 Mr. Powys was found dead under the circumstances set out at the trial. An inquest was held at which evidence was given not only by persons whom I will call, for want of a better name, police witnesses, but also by those European settlers of the District who happened to know anything about the matters in issue. There is not the slightest doubt that the public generally,

at that time, agreed with the Coroner's verdict of accidental death.

3. Before the inquest rumours were being circulated that Mr. Powys had in fact been murdered by Samburu natives. A native by the name of Kiberenge actually came forward and made a statement to that effect. For reasons best known to himself he retracted this statement at a later date and was prosecuted under section 115A of the Penal Code for giving false information to a public servant. He pleaded guilty to this charge and was sentenced to five months imprisonment.

4. At the end of 1933 certain responsible people in the vicinity came to the conclusion, from the whisperings of various natives, that after all Mr. Powys might have been murdered, and that a certain witchdoctor by name Ole Oduma was implicated in the crime. Further investigations were made without any satisfactory result owing to the alleged influence of this witchdoctor. Although at that time no evidence could be obtained definitely to connect Ole Oduma with the murder of Mr. Powys, a deportation order was obtained on other evidence and Ole Oduma was removed from the District at the beginning of 1934.

5. No further evidence of importance was obtained until the middle of 1934 when native information was obtained which implicated five Samburu in connection with the murder of Mr. Powys. It should be noted here that the receipt of this information followed the infliction of various punishments on the Samburu tribe in respect of native murders which had been traced to that tribe, but about which the Samburu would supply no information whatsoever.

6. In the middle of 1934 further evidence was obtained which resulted in the arrest of five Samburu in October ~~September~~ of that year on a charge of having murdered Mr. Powys in 1931. All the evidence which had been collected was submitted to this Office. I personally considered this evidence in collaboration with the Police and one of my Crown Counsel, Mr. Wallace, whom I directed to conduct the prosecution on behalf of the Police at the preliminary enquiry before the Magistrate at Rumuruti. The date of hearing was fixed, the witnesses collected, and the Resident Magistrate, Nakuru (a professional Magistrate) was detailed to take the preliminary investigation. On the day before the preliminary hearing took place Mr. Wallace was taken ill and the Doctor refused to allow him to go to Rumuruti. The prosecution, therefore, had to be entrusted to Mr. Leslie, an experienced Police Officer, who had been in touch with the facts of the case from 1931. The accused were ~~not~~ represented at the preliminary hearing but I have every reason to believe that it was properly conducted.

7. This preliminary enquiry took place on the 1st and 2nd of November and the accused were committed for trial before the Supreme Court on a charge of Murder. The record of the case upon which I drafted my Information was received at this Office on the 12th of November. The trial was to be held at Nakuru and the next sitting of the Supreme Court in that Town would not have taken place under ordinary circumstances until February, 1936, as the Court had already held its November sitting. In February there would have been no Session of Legislative Council and I had every intention, as is my custom in these cases, of appearing and personally conducting the prosecution.

8. On or about the 4th of November I received a telephone message from the Provincial Commissioner in

Nakuru/

-4-

63

Nakuru in regard to the native witnesses who had given evidence on behalf of the Crown at the preliminary inquiry. He said that if they were allowed to disperse and return to their homes he was satisfied that there was every probability that influence would be brought to bear on them to make them alter their evidence when they appeared before the Judge. The Provincial Commissioner further expressed a fear that some of these witnesses might not be allowed to give evidence at all, and he urged me to make every effort to have a special session fixed immediately by the Chief Justice for the hearing of the case.

9. An application was made immediately to the Chief Justice and he arranged for a special session at Nakuru on the 27th November which was the earliest possible date.

10. The Budget Session of Legislative Council had been fixed for the 24th of November. It was expected to last, as in fact it did, for at least one month and it therefore became apparent that it would be impossible for me to conduct the Powys Case. I therefore detailed the Solicitor General to prosecute in my stead, and with this object in view he proceeded on Circuit. After he had left Headquarters it became apparent to Government that the Legislative Council meeting was likely to be controversial and as the Solicitor General was a Government member of Legislative Council it was essential that he should be present at every division. I was instructed to recall him to take his place in Council.

11. I was thus left with only two Crown Counsel, Mr. Lewey and Mr. Wallace, as I was short of one Crown Counsel on the establishment. Mr. Lewey, the Senior Crown Counsel, was engaged at that time in the prosecution of a long and complicated criminal case in Nairobi in which a member of Legislative Council and four others were accused of arson

and/

Conspiracy. It was in fact the longest criminal case ever heard in East Africa and occupied the Court for twenty-eight working days. As Mr. Lewey was single-handed it was obviously impossible for me to send him to Nakuru to conduct a murder case which might have lasted for two weeks. Mr. Wallace was at that time prosecuting at the Criminal Sessions at Mombasa. He was, I knew, thoroughly conversant with all the facts of the Powys Case as he had been collaborating with the Police throughout the stages preparatory for the preliminary hearing. I had formed a high opinion of his ability, and rather than trust the Powys prosecution to some local advocate, incidentally at great expense, I decided to send for him. When, therefore, I was under the necessity of recalling the Solicitor General from the Nakuru Circuit I summoned Mr. Wallace by telegram from Mombasa and made other arrangements for the conduct of the remaining cases in that District. Mr. Wallace arrived in Nairobi on Saturday the 24th November and left for Nakuru on the next day, together with Mr. Leslie who, as I have already mentioned, was familiar with all the details of the case.

12. It will thus be seen that it was impossible in the circumstances for any more Senior Officer of the Department to take the case. The adequacy or otherwise of Counsel in Court must always be a matter for individual opinion but I have heard no adverse criticism of Mr. Wallace's conduct of this prosecution from any one competent to express a professional opinion. It is true that Mr. Wallace is comparatively new to this Colony but, as I have already said, I have been most favourably impressed by his ability. I have carefully perused the shorthand transcript of the evidence and judgment and of Crown Counsel's address to the Court and have made enquiry of responsible persons who were present throughout the trial and I am satisfied that the Crown case was presented in a thoroughly competent manner by Mr. Wallace.

13. I cannot conclude these observations with regard to the criminal proceedings without a reference to the conduct of the Police. In my numerous conferences with various officers of the Police Force in the course of this matter I have been most impressed by the keenness with which they have carried out their work and by their determination to bring the offenders to justice. I am satisfied that they left no stone unturned in their lengthy and difficult investigations.

14. There remains the suggestion that it was the deliberate policy of Government not to secure a conviction. I find it difficult to deal with restraint with such a criticism. The necessary implication must be that I, together with every responsible officer of Government concerned, have followed officially a course of conduct not merely unworthy of the respective appointments which we hold, but definitely dishonest. Quite apart, however, from considerations of honesty or dishonesty the policy suggested would have been one of meaningless stupidity.

15. When I arrived in the Colony, in November, 1933, the inquest on the death of Mr. Powys had already been held, and the finding, on the evidence which was then forthcoming, had been accepted as correct by Government, including, of course my predecessor the Attorney General. It is a little difficult, therefore, to understand the suggestion that I personally could have had any conceivable interest in supporting that finding at all costs when the matter was re-investigated two years later. In fact, at any rate in the eyes of the ignorant, it might be said that I had nothing to lose and everything to gain were I to succeed when others had apparently failed. The necessary implication, therefore, would appear to be that

I was acting on the instructions of Government and that it was the considered policy of Government that the prosecution should fail. While denying emphatically the truth of such a ludicrous suggestion I would point out again that questions relating to such prosecutions are matters for the personal decision of the Attorney General and that the responsibility is and must be his as the principal law officer of the Crown. There can be no question of his receiving instructions from Government.

16. Government has devoted an enormous amount of time and trouble and has been involved in very considerable expense in the endeavour to obtain evidence in this case. Apparently it is now suggested that, when success was within its grasp, Government took steps deliberately to ensure that failure and not success should be the ultimate result. Apart from the Powys Case, the Samburu in the past two years have repeatedly caused serious trouble to Government by their conduct, more especially in regard to spear-blooding murders. Here was an opportunity of bringing to justice five Samburu alleged to be guilty of the murder of a European. Is it a credible suggestion that this opportunity was deliberately rejected because in 1931 an Inspector of Police and a Coroner had formed the opinion that Mr. Powys' death was not the result of murder but of an accident?

17. It was the duty and responsibility alike of the administration, the Police, the legal authorities and Government generally to ensure the punishment of the guilty persons whoever they might be, in the interests of justice and of law and order. Political considerations rendered it equally desirable that the prosecution, if possible, should be successful. It must inevitably have been more satisfactory to Government to have the guilty convicted and punished, even after a delay of three years, rather than/



than to add the Powys Case to the list of Samburu murders in which Government had been unable to bring the murderers to justice.

18. In conclusion I would observe that the practice and traditions of the English criminal law impose certain restrictions upon the conduct of prosecutions. It has long been a legitimate source of pride as well as a safeguard of individual liberty that the Crown should conduct such matters with scrupulous fairness as well as with firmness; that it should "prosecute but not persecute". I am satisfied that, subject to a due regard being had to this principle, everything possible was done to secure a conviction in this case.

Nairobi,

14th February, 1935.

*W. Haney*  
ATTORNEY GENERAL

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~  
~~BY AIR MAIL~~

RECEIVED

5 - MAR 1935

C. O. REGY

25  
68

22nd February 1935.

My dear Sir Philip,

No 22

I have received your letter of the 12th February on the subject of the Powys case. We completed the draft of the despatch this morning and I hope to send it by this air mail.

The Acton-Ash incident has been fully dealt with. I consider that our critics are making too much of this. As regards Cornell I have thought it advisable to explain matters in the open despatch because the complaints against him are referred to in the allegations <sup>made</sup> by Erroll & Co. One has to take into consideration the extraordinarily difficult position in which our District Officers administering these backward tribes are sometimes placed; but admitting this I decided to take disciplinary action as soon as I heard of the way in which he dealt with these truculent youths. I reprimanded him and transferred him to Moyale on the Abyssinian border.

Yours very sincerely,

(Sgd.) J. A. BYRNE

MAJOR THE RT. HON. SIR P. CUNLIFFE-LISTER, P.C., G.B.E., M.P.

COLONIAL OFFICE,  
DOWNING STREET, S.W.1.

R. I. said & despatch  
(W. Hudson) read minutes

24<sup>69</sup>

Secretary of State

You may care to glance at this private letter to Mr. Bushe from the Attorney General in Kenya about the Powys case.

*for file*

23. 2. 35.

My dear Busho,

Thank you for your letter of the 5th February and also for being good enough to push through

With regard to Powys's case you have no doubt by this time received my lengthy and various reports on the case which were forwarded with a Secret despatch at the end of last month, but in case you have not, I will answer your questions serially -

(1) How is it a new comer was sent to prosecute in a difficult native case?

There was no one else who could go. Bruce and myself were engaged in Legislative Council. I had directed Bruce to absent himself from Legislative Council to take this case but was ordered by the Colonial Secretary to recall him. Levey was engaged in a very long arson case, one of the defendants being a member of Legislative Council (Mr. Mangat). I was therefore left with only Wallace who in my opinion was and is a painstaking and able young Counsel.

It may be asked why I did not have the case postponed until I could take it myself.

The answer is that on the day after the case was committed from the Lower Court I was rung up by the Provincial Commissioner and informed that if the case was not brought on in the immediate future and the witnesses thereby allowed to depart once more into their Reserves that he (the Provincial Commissioner) was of the opinion that their evidence would be tampered with or even that they would never again be found.

The next ordinary Sessions of the Supreme Court would have been in February but acting on the advice of the Provincial Commissioner I had a special Sessions fixed on the 27th November.

(2) Are such arrangements made entirely on your responsibility?

These arrangements were entirely on my responsibility and the Governor was in no way a party to them.

(3) Did Wallace in fact do the case badly and if so was that due to his inexperience in dealing with natives?

In my opinion Wallace's prosecution was entirely adequate, but of course it is impossible for me to say that an older hand more experienced with natives might not have got something more out of them; but the facts remain that all the Crown witnesses lived up to their preliminary statements, and the accused were only acquitted because the Judge was not entirely satisfied with their bona fides, and I fail to see how any Counsel could have done a great deal to make his witnesses appear truthful in the box.

I have privately spoken to the Judge who tried the case and to a police officer of experience who actually conducted the case in the Lower Court and they both assured me that they were perfectly satisfied with the presentation of the case by Wallace. This from a policeman is in my view high praise as the police having failed to obtain a conviction would naturally be only too pleased to place the blame on to other shoulders.

That one of the witnesses for the Crown had volunteered his evidence some 2 years previously and had been flogged by a District Commissioner for his part

that Wallace failed to bring this out.

No witness for the Crown had been flogged by a District Commissioner 2 years previously or to the knowledge of the or myself at all. I am fully aware that 2 natives had been flogged 2 years previously by a District Commissioner in connection with this case but they were not witnesses in the case.

No 9  
No 16

I enclose for your information a report that I sent in to the Colonial Secretary on the case. It was forwarded with a Secret despatch from the Governor to the Secretary of State but you may not have a copy. Today we received a telegram from the Secretary of State asking for a memorandum by me which he intends to lay on the table of the house. I am having this prepared but it will be merely a reiteration of my report to the Colonial Secretary.

As you do not mention your health I gather that you must be better and also that you have recovered without the help of a doctor's knife for which you must be truly thankful.

In great haste.

Yours sincerely,

W. Hanagan

P. 8. Bruce is still working hard & hoping. The trouble is that his service in Jamaica does not count for promotion until it is really. I trust that you will be able to place him before I am due for leave as H & the C.S. do not want him to have to ask for me.

WTH

*This is my own memorandum to accompany  
the other Dispatch. I send this as well as  
my original report to Sir C. B. which was called  
hush-hush* 1878

RE: THE POWYS MURDER

In view of the questions which have been raised in regard to this matter I desire to take the opportunity of dealing with certain aspects of the case in so far as they affect my Department and my responsibilities as Attorney General.

It should not, I think, be necessary for me to emphasize the fact that, as Attorney General of the Colony I am responsible for the direction and conduct of criminal proceedings and that a wide and unfettered discretion is essential to the proper exercise of these functions. It is obviously imperative, in the interests of justice, that the performance of those public duties should be uninfluenced by any political or other outside considerations. I feel that a brief outline of the history of the Powys Case will best explain the circumstances of this particular prosecution and the reasons for the decisions taken by me. This will further enable me to comment upon the suggestions which have been made to the effect that Government was not interested in securing a conviction and that the prosecution was entrusted to Counsel who was not sufficiently experienced to press home so important and complex a case.

2. In 1931 Mr. Powys was found dead under the circumstances set out at the trial. An inquest was held at which evidence was given not only by persons whom I will call, for want of a better name, police witnesses, but also by those European settlers of the District who happened to know anything about the matters in issue. There is not the slightest doubt that the public generally,

at that time, agreed with the Coroner's verdict of accidental death.

3. Before the inquest rumours were being circulated that Mr. Fowys had in fact been murdered by Samburu natives. A native by the name of Kiberege actually came forward and made a statement to that effect. For reasons best known to himself he retracted this statement at a later date and was prosecuted under section 116A of the Penal Code for giving false information to a public servant. He pleaded guilty to this charge and was sentenced to five months imprisonment.

4. At the end of 1933 certain responsible people in the vicinity came to the conclusion, from the whisperings of various natives, that after all Mr. Fowys might have been murdered, and that a certain witchdoctor by name Ole Oduma was implicated in the crime. Further investigations were made without any satisfactory result owing to the alleged influence of this witchdoctor. Although at that time no evidence could be obtained definitely to connect Ole Oduma with the murder of Mr. Fowys, a deportation order was obtained on other evidence and Ole Oduma was removed from the District at the beginning of 1934.

5. No further evidence of importance was obtained until the middle of 1934 when native information was obtained which implicated five Samburu in connection with the murder of Mr. Fowys. It should be noted here that the receipt of this information followed the infliction of various punishments on the Samburu tribe in respect of native murders which had been traced to that tribe, but about which the Samburu would supply no information whatsoever.

6. In the middle of 1934 further evidence was obtained which resulted in the arrest of five Samburu in September of that year on a charge of having murdered Mr. Powys in 1931. All the evidence which had been collected was submitted to this Office. I personally considered this evidence in collaboration with the Police and one of my Crown Counsel, Mr. Wallace, whom I directed to conduct the prosecution on behalf of the Police at the preliminary enquiry before the Magistrate at Mumuruti. The date of hearing was fixed, the witnesses collected and the Resident Magistrate, Nakuru (a professional Magistrate) was detailed to hear the preliminary investigations. On the day before the preliminary <sup>hearing</sup> ~~trial~~ took place Mr. Wallace was taken ill and the Doctor refused to allow him to go to Mumuruti. The prosecution, therefore, had to be entrusted to Mr. Leslie, an experienced Police Officer, who had been in touch with the facts of the case from 1931. The accused were not represented at the preliminary hearing but I have every reason to believe that it was properly conducted.

7. This preliminary enquiry took place on the 1st and 2nd of November and the accused were committed for trial before the Supreme Court on a charge of Murder. The record of the case upon which I drafted my Information was received at this Office on the 12th of November. The trial was to be held at Nakuru and the next sitting of the Supreme Court in that Town would not have taken place under ordinary circumstances until February, 1935, as the Court had already held its November sitting. In February there would have been no Session of Legislative Council and I had every intention, as is my custom in these cases, of appearing and personally conducting the prosecution.

8. On or about the 4th of November I received a telephone message from the Provincial Commissioner in

Nakuru/



75

Hakuru in regard to the native witnesses who had given evidence on behalf of the Crown at the preliminary inquiry. He said that if they were allowed to disperse and return to their homes he was satisfied that there was every probability that influence would be brought to bear on them to make them alter their evidence when they appeared before the Judge. The Provincial Commissioner further expressed a fear that some of these witnesses might not be allowed to give evidence at all, and he urged me to make every effort to have a special session fixed immediately by the Chief Justice for the hearing of the case.

9. An application was made immediately to the Chief Justice and he arranged for a special session at Hakuru on the 27th November which was the earliest date.

10. The Budget Session of Legislative Council had been fixed for the 24th of November. It was expected to last, as in fact it did, for at least one month and it therefore became apparent that it would be impossible for me to conduct the Fowys Case. I therefore detailed the Solicitor General to prosecute in my stead, and with this object in view he proceeded on Circuit. After he had left Headquarters it became apparent to Government that the Legislative Council meeting was likely to be controversial and as the Solicitor General was a Government member of Legislative Council it was essential that he should be present at every division. I was instructed to recall him to take his place in Council.

11. I was thus left with only two Crown Counsel, Mr. Leway and Mr. Wallace, as I was short of one Crown Counsel on the establishment. Mr. Leway, the Senior Crown Counsel, was engaged at that time in the prosecution of a long and complicated criminal case in Nairobi in which a member of Legislative Council and four others were accused of Arson

and/

Conspiracy. It was in fact the longest criminal case ever heard in East Africa and occupied the Court for twenty-eight working days. As Mr. Poye was single-handed it was obviously impossible for me to send him to Nakuru to conduct a murder case which might have lasted for two weeks. Mr. Wallace was at that time prosecuting at the Criminal Sessions at Mombasa. He was, I knew, thoroughly conversant with all the facts of the Poye Case as he had been collaborating with the Police throughout the stages preparatory for the preliminary hearing. I had formed a high opinion of his ability, and rather than trust the Poye prosecution to some local advocate, incidentally at great expense, I decided to send for him. When, therefore, I was under the necessity of recalling the Solicitor General from the Nakuru Circuit I summoned Mr. Wallace by telegram from Mombasa and made other arrangements for the conduct of the remaining cases in that District. Mr. Wallace arrived in Nairobi on Saturday the 24th November and left for Nakuru the next day, together with Mr. Leslie who, as I have already mentioned, was familiar with all the details of the case.

12. It will thus be seen that it was impossible in the circumstances for my more Senior Officer of the Department to take the case. The adequacy or otherwise of Counsel in Court must always be a matter for individual opinion but I have heard no adverse criticism of Mr. Wallace's conduct of this prosecution from any one competent to express a professional opinion. It is true that Mr. Wallace is comparatively new to this Colony but, as I have already said, I have been most favourably impressed by his ability. I have carefully perused the shorthand transcript of the evidence and judgment and of Crown Counsel's address to the Court and have made enquiry of responsible persons who were present throughout the trial and I am satisfied that the Crown case was presented in a thoroughly competent manner

13. I cannot conclude these observations with regard to the criminal proceedings without a reference to the conduct of the Police. In my numerous conferences with various officers of the Police Force in the course of this matter I have been most impressed by the keenness with which they have carried out their work and <sup>by</sup> their determination to bring the offenders to justice. I am satisfied that they left no stone unturned in their lengthy and difficult investigations.

14. There remains the suggestion that it was the deliberate policy of Government not to secure a conviction. I find it difficult to deal with restraint with such a criticism. The necessary implication must be that I, together with every responsible officer of Government concerned, have followed officially a course of conduct not merely unworthy of the respective appointments which we hold, but definitely dishonest. Quite apart, however, from considerations of honesty or dishonesty the policy suggested would have been one of meaningless stupidity.

15. When I arrived in the Colony, in November, 1933, the inquest on the death of Mr. Fowys had already been held, and the finding, on the evidence which was then forthcoming, had been accepted as correct by Government, including, of course my predecessor the Attorney General. It is a little difficult, therefore, to understand the suggestion that I personally could have had any conceivable interest in supporting that finding at all costs when the matter was re-investigated two years later. In fact, at any rate in the eyes of the ignorant, it might be said that I had nothing to lose and everything to gain were I to succeed when others had apparently failed. The necessary implication, therefore, would appear to be that

I was acting on the instructions of Government and that it was the considered policy of Government that the prosecution should fail. While denying emphatically the truth of such a ludicrous suggestion I would point again that questions relating to such prosecutions are matters for the personal decision of the Attorney General and that the responsibility is and must be his as the principal law officer of the Crown. There can be no question of his receiving instructions from Government.

16. Government has devoted an enormous amount of time and trouble and has been involved in very considerable expense in the endeavour to obtain evidence in this case. Apparently it is now suggested that, when success was within its grasp, Government took steps deliberately to ensure that failure and not success should be the ultimate result. Apart from the Poyse Case, the Samburu in the past two years have repeatedly caused serious trouble to Government by their conduct, more especially in regard to spear-blooding murders. Here was an opportunity of bringing to justice five Samburu alleged to be guilty of the murder of a European. Is it a credible suggestion that this opportunity was deliberately rejected because in 1931 an Inspector of Police and a Coroner had formed the opinion that Mr. Poyse's death was not the result of murder but of an accident?

17. It was the duty and responsibility alike of the administration, the Police, the legal authorities and Government generally to ensure the punishment of the guilty persons whoever they might be, in the interests of justice and of law and order. Political considerations rendered it equally desirable that the prosecution, if possible, should be successful. It must inevitably have been more satisfactory to Government to have the guilty convicted and punished, even after a delay of three years, rather than/

thus to add the Lows Case to the list of Samburu murders in which Government had been unable to bring the murderers to justice.

13. In conclusion I would observe that the practice and traditions of the English criminal law impose certain restrictions upon the conduct of prosecutions. It has long been a legitimate source of pride as well as a safeguard of individual liberty that the Crown should conduct such matters with scrupulous fairness as well as with firmness; that it should "prosecute but not persecute". I am satisfied that, subject to a due regard being had to this principle, everything possible was done to secure a conviction in this case.

Nairobi,

14th February, 1938.

*W. Hanley*  
ATTORNEY GENERAL

ROW  
STANDARD  
CENT

EROW  
STANDARD  
CENT

ATTORNEY GENERAL'S OFFICE,

NAIROBI,

28th January, 1935.

No. L. 7/47/2

The Honourable the Colonial Secretary,

RE: POWYS MURDER.

In the letter from the Secretary of State there is one definite charge which this Department must meet. Why was a new and inexperienced Crown Counsel assigned to conduct the prosecution on behalf of the Crown in an important and complex case?

The answer to this question is really very short. He was the only member of this Department available. The Attorney and Solicitor General were engaged in Legislative Council and Major Lewey was engaged in a long and complicated Arson case in Nairobi. It was inadvisable that the Powys case should be postponed as the Provincial Commissioner informed me that if the native Crown witnesses were allowed to disperse and return to their villages, no reliance could be placed in their future evidence if indeed they could be found again for the purpose of giving evidence.

While it is true that Mr. Wallace is comparatively new to the Colony, I have formed a very high opinion of his ability and as he had been collaborating with the Police all through the preparation of the case for the preliminary hearing, he was au fait with all the details of the case. The case was being defended by an Advocate without great experience as a defender of criminals.

As there is a further suggestion that Government was not interested in securing a conviction, I will now set out the history of the case as far as I know it and I attach a copy of the investigations made by the Police. The Administration were also making enquiries independently of the Police.

2. In 1931 Mr. Powys was found dead under the circumstances so clearly set out at the trial. An inquest was held at which not only persons whom I will call, for want of a better name police witnesses, were examined but also any European settlers of the District who happened to know anything about the question in issue and there is not the slightest doubt that the public generally at that time agreed with the verdict of the Coroner, namely, accidental death.

5. Before the inquest rumours started to be circulated that Mr. Powys had in fact been murdered by Samburu natives. A native by the name of Kiberenge in fact came forward and stated this fact but for reasons best known to himself he retracted this statement later and was prosecuted under section 115A of the Penal Code for giving false information to a public servant to which charge he pleaded guilty and was sentenced to five months imprisonment.

After this prosecution no further evidence of importance was obtained until the middle of 1934 when further native information was obtained implicating five Samburu in the murder of Powys. It should be noted here that this information followed in the wake of various punishments which had been inflicted on the Samburu tribe in respect of native murders which had been traced to the Samburu but about which the Samburu would supply no information whatsoever.

4. At the end of 1933 certain responsible people in the vicinity came to the conclusion from the whisperings of various natives that after all Mr. Powys might have been murdered, and that a certain witchdoctor by name Ole Oduma was implicated in it. Further investigations were made without any satisfactory result owing to the alleged influence of this witchdoctor and although at that time no evidence could be obtained to definitely connect Ole Oduma with the murder of Mr. Powys, a deportation order was obtained on other evidence and he was removed from the District at the beginning of 1934.

5. In the middle of 1954 further evidence was obtained which culminated in September of that year in the arrest of 5 Samburu on a charge of having murdered Mr. Powys in 1951 and all the evidence was collected and submitted to this office. I personally considered the evidence in collaboration with the Police and one of my Crown Counsel, Mr. Wallace, whom I directed to conduct the prosecution on behalf of the Police at the preliminary enquiry before the Magistrate at Rumuruti. The date of hearing was fixed, the witnesses collected and the Resident Magistrate, Nakuru (a professional Magistrate) was detailed to hear the preliminary investigation. The day before the preliminary trial took place Mr. Wallace was taken ill and the Doctor refused to allow him to go to Rumuruti with the result that the prosecution had to be entrusted to Mr. Leslie an experienced Police Officer who had been in touch with the facts of the case from 1951. The accused were not represented at the preliminary hearing and I have every reason to believe that it was properly conducted.

6. The preliminary enquiry was heard on the 1st and 2nd of November and the accused were committed for trial before the Supreme Court on a charge of murder. The record of the case upon which I drafted my Information was received at this Office on the 12th of November. The place where the trial was to be held was Nakuru and the next sitting of the Supreme Court in that Town would not have taken place under ordinary circumstances until February, 1955, as the Court had already held its November sitting. In February there would have been no sitting of Legislative Council and I had every intention, as is my custom in these cases, of appearing and prosecuting in this case myself.

7. On or about the 4th of November I received a telephone message from the Provincial Commissioner in Nakuru to the effect that if the native witnesses who had given evidence on behalf of the Crown at the preliminary inquiry were allowed to disperse and return to their homes he was satisfied that there was every probability that they would be influenced to alter their evidence when before the Judge and he even expressed a fear that some of them might not be allowed to ever give evidence at all and he urged me to make every effort to have a special session fixed immediately by the Chief Justice for the hearing of the case.

8. An application was immediately made to the Chief Justice and he fixed a special session at Nakuru on the 27th November which was the earliest possible date that he could manage.

9. The Budget Session of Legislative Council had been fixed for the 24th of November and was expected to last, as it in fact did, for at least one month and it therefore became apparent that it would be impossible for me to conduct this case myself. I, therefore, detailed the Solicitor General to take it in my stead and with this object in view he proceeded on Circuit. After he had left Headquarters it became apparent to Government that the Legislative Council meeting was likely to be a stormy one and as the Solicitor General was a Government member of Legislative Council it was essential that he should be present at every division and I was instructed to recall him to take his place in Council. I was then left with two Crown Counsel - Major Lewey and Mr. Wallace. Major Lewey was involved at that time in a case in Nairobi in which a member of Legislative Council and four others were accused of arson. It was in fact the longest criminal case ever been heard in Kenya and it was down for hearing on or about the 5th of December. It was, therefore, obvious that it was impossible for me to send him to Nakuru to conduct a murder case which might have taken two weeks. Mr. Wallace who I knew was conversant with all the facts of the Powys case was at that time conducting the Criminal Sessions at Mombasa and rather than trust the Powys case to some local Advocate, incidentally at great expense, and in view of the fact that I have formed a very high opinion of Mr. Wallace's ability, I recalled him by telegram from Mombasa, making other arrangements for the remaining cases in that District. He arrived back in Nairobi on Saturday, the 24th November and left for Nakuru on the 25th together with Mr. Leslie who, as I have mentioned before, knew every detail of the case. The result of the case you already know but I would like to say here that having perused a short hand-transcript note of the evidence and of the addresses by Counsel and in particular Mr. Wallace's address and the Judgment in the case and having discussed the case with two unbiassed persons with knowledge of legal matters who were present in

THE HONOURABLE THE CHIEF JUSTICE  
 IN CHARGE OF THE SUPREME COURT  
 NAKURU

IN THE MATTER OF THE PROSECUTION  
 AGAINST  
 THE HONOURABLE THE CHIEF JUSTICE  
 IN CHARGE OF THE SUPREME COURT  
 NAKURU

The answer to this question is that I have every reason to believe that it was properly conducted.

6. The preliminary enquiry was heard on the 1st and 2nd of November and the accused were committed for trial before the Supreme Court on a charge of murder.

7. On or about the 4th of November I received a telephone message from the Provincial Commissioner in Nakuru to the effect that if the native witnesses who had given evidence on behalf of the Crown at the preliminary inquiry were allowed to disperse and return to their homes he was satisfied that there was every probability that they would be influenced to alter their evidence when before the Judge and he even expressed a fear that some of them might not be allowed to ever give evidence at all and he urged me to make every effort to have a special session fixed immediately by the Chief Justice for the hearing of the case.

8. An application was immediately made to the Chief Justice and he fixed a special session at Nakuru on the 27th November which was the earliest possible date that he could manage.

9. The Budget Session of Legislative Council had been fixed for the 24th of November and was expected to last, as it in fact did, for at least one month and it therefore became apparent that it would be impossible for me to conduct this case myself. I, therefore, detailed the Solicitor General to take it in my stead and with this object in view he proceeded on Circuit. After he had left Headquarters it became apparent to Government that the Legislative Council meeting was likely to be a stormy one and as the Solicitor General was a Government member of Legislative Council it was essential that he should be present at every division and I was instructed to recall him to take his place in Council. I was then left with two Crown Counsel - Major Lewey and Mr. Wallace. Major Lewey was involved at that time in a case in Nairobi in which a member of Legislative Council and four others were accused of arson. It was in fact the longest criminal case ever been heard in Kenya and it was down for hearing on or about the 5th of December. It was, therefore, obvious that it was impossible for me to send him to Nakuru to conduct a murder case which might have taken two weeks. Mr. Wallace who I knew was conversant with all the facts of the Powys case was at that time conducting the Criminal Sessions at Mombasa and rather than trust the Powys case to some local Advocate, incidentally at great expense, and in view of the fact that I have formed a very high opinion of Mr. Wallace's ability, I recalled him by telegram from Mombasa, making other arrangements for the remaining cases in that District. He arrived back in Nairobi on Saturday, the 24th November and left for Nakuru on the 25th together with Mr. Leslie who, as I have mentioned before, knew every detail of the case. The result of the case you already know but I would like to say here that having perused a short hand-transcript note of the evidence and of the addresses by Counsel and in particular Mr. Wallace's address and the Judgment in the case and having discussed the case with two unbiassed persons with knowledge of legal matters who were present in

Court during the whole of the trial I am satisfied that the case was conducted in a most competent manner by Mr. Wallace.

10. With regard to the suggestion that Government was not interested in securing a conviction, I find it difficult to reply with restraint, as it can only mean that every senior officer of Government connected with the case is unworthy of holding the position that he does and in particular myself. When I arrived in the Colony in November, 1935, the inquest into the death of Mr. Powys had already been held and the finding on the evidence which was then forthcoming had been accepted as correct by Government including the then Attorney General. It is, therefore, difficult to understand the suggestion that I personally could have had any conceivable interest in supporting that finding when it was again investigated two years later. In fact looking entirely by the sordid side of this tragedy I had everything to gain and nothing to lose in the eyes of the ignorant if I were to succeed where others were apparently satisfied to fail. The suggestion can therefore only mean that I was acting on the instructions of Government and that it was the considered policy of Government that the prosecution should fail.

His Excellency is himself aware of the enormous time, trouble and expense that Government had expended in endeavouring to obtain evidence in this case and that they should decide to fail when a satisfactory conclusion of their endeavours was in sight would I suggest be not only dishonest but incomprehensible. The suggestion is entirely untrue His Excellency is aware and my considered opinion is that it is only being put forward in order to bolster up the claims of certain settlers who are anxious that the Samburu should be removed from the Leroki Plateau and who are aware that Government has advised against such a course.

11. I trust that I have now made it clear why a senior officer of this Department could not take the case. ~~There~~ Whether or not the officer who was entrusted with the conduct of the case was adequate or not can only be a matter of opinion and so far as I have yet seen in the files there has been no criticism from any competent of expressing a legal opinion. With regard to the conduct of the Police I can only say, for what it is worth that in the many conferences which I have had with the various officers of Police in the course of this case I have been impressed with their enthusiasm and anxiety to bring the offenders to justice and I am satisfied that they left no stone unturned in their lengthy and difficult investigation. The Police and Government generally during the last two years or more have been having constant difficulties with the Samburu particularly with regard to their blood-spearing murders and to suggest that Government would deliberately miss an opportunity of bringing to justice five Samburu who were alleged to be guilty of the murder of a European merely because in 1931 Inspector Ash and the Coroner believed that his death had been an accident and not a murder is so incomprehensible that it is difficult to believe that anyone would seriously put forward the suggestion, particularly when it is realised that it was obvious to everyone that it would have been more satisfactory politically to Government that the accused should be convicted even after three years than that the Powys murder should be added to the many other Samburu murders in which Government had been unable to bring the murderers to justice.

12. On another file I have dealt with all the detailed allegations of negligence put forward by Lord Erroll and others.

Sd. W. HARRAGIN  
ATTORNEY GENERAL.

*P.S. A revised edition of this account is  
the one detached which is to be laid on the  
table of the H of C by the 8/8  
WPH*



AIR MAIL



GOVERNMENT HOUSE  
NAIROBI  
KENYA

23

KENYA

No. 94

RECEIVED  
22 FEB 1935  
G. O. REGY

13<sup>th</sup> February, 1935.

Sir,

Not

With reference to my despatch No. 40 of the 15th January, I have the honour to transmit an additional copy of the transcript of the shorthand notes taken at the trial of Bari ole Laduma and four others in Supreme Court Criminal Case No. 160 of 1934.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

*A. M. Wade*

GOVERNOR'S DEPUTY.

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE  
MAJOR SIR PHILIP CUNLIFFE-LISTER, P.C., G.B.E., M.C., M.P.,  
SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE COLONIES,  
DOWNING STREET,  
LONDON, S. W. 1.

L.M.D.R.X.

PLEA.	Examined.	1.
CHARGE TO THE ASSESSORS.	Cross-Examined.	2.
OPENING ADDRESS FOR PROSECUTION.	Re-Examined.	2.
<u>EVIDENCE FOR THE PROSECUTION:-</u>		
RIDGWAY, ROBERT.	Examined.	6.
	Cross-Examined.	9.
CATHONS NA WAHOM.	Examined.	11.
	Cross-Examined.	13.
SHAN, THOMAS HANSON.	Examined.	14.
	Cross-Examined.	17.
COLLISON, HUGH BILNER.	Examined.	19.
	Cross-Examined.	21.
	Re-Examined.	24.
PARDON, ERIC WILSON.	Examined.	25.
	Cross-Examined.	25.
	Re-Examined.	27.
AST, ALBERT.	Examined.	29.
	Cross-Examined.	31.
	Re-Examined.	34.
ELLIOTT, WALTER ROBERT.	Examined.	36.
	Cross-Examined.	35.
LEBBIS OLE LECOLOLO.	Examined.	38.
	Cross-Examined.	39.
KIRAKA OLE DIRONGA.	Examined.	40.
	Cross-Examined.	41.
LOLDIBHO OLE LISREISO.	Examined.	41.
	Cross-Examined.	44.
LEIYETI OLE LISORI.	Examined.	46.
	Cross-Examined.	49.
LIANEY OLE NAIBOTANE.	Examined.	52.
	Cross-Examined.	54.
RALEU OLE NAIBOTANE.	Examined.	57.
	Cross-Examined.	59.
PARIYAKALU OLE LENOERE.	Examined.	63.
	Cross-Examined.	64.
WAIPILOE OLE LOCOREN.	Examined.	66.
	Cross-Examined.	72.
SANAEQA OLE LAIYVA.	Examined.	78.
	Cross-Examined.	82.
SAEUEBRIA OLE LAIYVA.	Examined.	85.
	Cross-Examined.	88.
	Re-Examined.	90.
NACHARIA D/O LAIYVA.	Examined.	90.
	Cross-Examined.	92.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE									
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Reference -									
C.O. 533 455									
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON									

LABASSI D/O LOGOLWA.	Examined.	94.
	Cross-Examined.	95.
ONDITOBAS D/O LOKOBOLA.	Examined.	96.
	Cross-Examined.	97.
NDAGAROO D/O LOGOLWA.	Examined.	98.
	Cross-Examined.	99.
MURASI OLE HABIRI.	Examined.	101.
	Cross-Examined.	102.
	Re-Examined.	103.
SECATIA OLE LOIWA.	Examined.	104.
	Cross-Examined.	104.
CHEPKERIO ABAP CHEPTO.	Examined.	103.
TRAYFORD, HAROLD HENRY.	Examined.	108.
	Cross-Examined.	111.
<u>EVIDENCE FOR THE DEFENCE.</u>		
<u>STATEMENTS OF WITNESSES.</u>		
STATEMENT OF ACCUSED NO. 1.		112.
" " " " 2.		113.
" " " " 3.		115.
" " " " 4.		116.
" " " " 5.		117.
KALDAIYA OLE LIAIWA.	Examined.	119.
	Cross-Examined.	120.
	Re-Examined.	125.
HOLLIES, KENNETH TON KEREKITH.	Examined.	125.
<u>MR. ALAN ADDRESSES ON BEHALF OF ACCUSED.</u>		
		127.
<u>MR. WALLACE ADDRESSES ON BEHALF OF CROWN.</u>		
		132.
<u>SUMMING UP.</u>		
		137.
<u>ASSASSIN'S OPINIONS.</u>		
		144.
<u>JUDGMENT.</u>		
		146.

the following offences -  
IN HIS MAJESTY'S SUPREME COURT OF KENYA  
SESSIONS HELDEN AT NAKURU

27th NOVEMBER, 1954

ACCUSED NO. 1: I 614 002 KILL

ACCUSED NO. 2: I 614 003 KILL

ACCUSED NO. 3: I 614 004 KILL

ACCUSED NO. 4: I 614 005 KILL

ACCUSED NO. 5: I 614 006 KILL

HIS HONOUR MR. JUSTICE GAMBIE

(AND ASSESSORS)

CRIMINAL CASE NO. 160 OF 1954.

IN JUSTICE OFFICIAL: A plea of guilty is entered for all five accused.

R. R. K.

FOR THE PROSECUTION:

1. BARI OLE LADUMA
2. MARITH OLE LOLOHIALA
3. IBALI OLE LAIGITILE
4. LAGOI OLE LESOIBA
5. MAJERO OLE LIRONO

IN JUSTICE OFFICIAL:

All the accused were taken into custody and taken to the  
(Transcription of shorthand notes of Walter Leo, Official  
Shorthand-writer to the Supreme Court of Kenya).

MR T. D. WALLACE, CROWN COUNSEL, appeared for the  
prosecution and in connection therewith he asked to give  
Prosecution.

MR WILLIAM ALLAN appeared for the five accused.

F. L. R.

THE DISTRICT REGISTRAR:

At the Sessions helden at Nakuru on  
the 27th day of November 1954 the Court is informed by the  
Attorney General on behalf of our Lord the King that Bari  
ole Laduma, Marith ole Lolehiala, Ibali ole Laigitile,  
Lagoi ole Lesoiba and Majero ole Lirono are charged with

the following offence - murder contrary to Section 103 of the Penal Code - the particulars of the offence are that they on or about the 10th day of October 1931 in the Rift Valley Province murdered Theodore Powys.

What do they say?

ACCUSED NO. 1: I did not kill.

ACCUSED NO. 2: I did not kill.

ACCUSED NO. 3: I did not kill.

ACCUSED NO. 4: I did not kill.

ACCUSED NO. 5: I did not kill.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: A plea of Not Guilty is entered for all five

accused.

At about noon on the 10th day of October 1931

arrived back at 10-30-30-30-30

1. PABENETI OLE LANOGAR

2. KIDAI OLE IRELEI

3. LEHROHOT OLE ISOGORANI

4. CHARGE TO THE ASSESSORS

MR JUSTICE GAMBLES:

Tell the Assessors that they will listen to the evidence for the Crown and the Defence; after that they will hear the addresses of Counsel for the Crown and for the Defence; after that I shall address them on the case generally, and in conclusion they will be asked to give us their opinion as to the guilt or innocence of each of the accused persons.

Interpreter - KIBAIWA OLE LEHARARA affirmed.

MR GAMBLES ADDRESSES ON BEHALF OF THE CROWN.

My Lords, Your Honours, the late Theodore Powys

Assessor, Inspector Ash, who ran at that time in charge of the five persons in the dock stand charged the police at Susungu, investigated the case and came to

with the murder of Theodore Poyys who it is alleged by the Orton estate his death in exceedingly tragic circumstances over three years ago. The account of this occurrence was in the vicinity of that time the deceased was employed by Lady Eleanor Cole as the Manager of one of her estates in the Rumariti area, and on the morning in question, Monday the 10th of October 1931, he left his home at 12 Piquan at about 8 o'clock in the morning with the intention of inspecting the estate. Catherine, his personal boy, saw him leaving that morning mounted on a pony. That is the last occasion on which he was ever alive.

At about noon on the same day the riderless pony arrived back at the homestead, and Catherine, thinking that his master had dismounted and carelessly tied up the pony, sent out one of the estate boys to bring the pony to his master. The boy was unable to find the deceased and returned a couple of hours later. Catherine became somewhat perturbed and organized a search for his master. The search lasted until sunset but they were unable to find any trace of him. A recall of that investigation was had some time later. The next morning, since Theodore Poyys had not returned, Catherine decided to go and see Mr Dawson Shaw who like the deceased, was a Manager of Lady Eleanor Cole. At that time he was out on safari at a distance of about ten miles from the homestead. Mr Dawson Shaw immediately communicated with other settlers in the area and an extensive search was undertaken. They even chartered an aeroplane in order to help them in the search.

That day their search was fruitless - that was on the Tuesday; but on Wednesday at about 8 o'clock they came upon the remains of the late Theodore Poyys. The Officer of Inspector Ash, who was at that time in charge of the Police at Rumariti, investigated the case and came to

with the murder of Theodore Boyer and as it is alleged in the  
Grand Jury indictment in which it is charged that the defendant  
three years ago.

At that time the deceased was employed by Lady  
Hessner Cole as the manager of one of her estates in the  
vicinity of New York and on the morning in question, Monday  
the 10th of October 1931, he left his home at 115th Street  
and 5th Avenue in the morning with the intention of inspecting  
the estate, Belvedere, his personal boy, was  
leaving the morning routine on a copy that in the last  
occasion on which he was seen alive.

At about noon on the same day the defendant boy  
arrived back at the Belvedere, and Belvedere, thinking that  
the matter had been reported and investigated by the police,  
went out to the place to find the body to his  
factor. The boy was unable to find the deceased and  
returned a couple of hours later. Belvedere had  
returned and organized a search for the estate. The search  
failed until contact was made with the defendant boy who  
of his.

The next morning, since Theodore Boyer had not  
returned, Belvedere decided to go and see in person how  
the deceased, was a manager of Lady Hessner Cole, at  
that time he was out on a visit of a distance of about ten  
miles from the Belvedere. Mr. Hanson then immediately  
communicated with other officers in the area and an  
extensive search was undertaken. They even contacted  
an coroner in order to help them in the search.

That day their search was fruitless - that was  
on the Tuesday, but on Wednesday at about 3 o'clock they  
came upon the remains of the late Theodore Boyer.

Inspector Aeb, who was at that time in charge of  
the Police at Manhattan, investigated the case and came to

the conclusion that Theodore Boyer had not his death by  
being killed by a lion. This conclusion was arrived at  
as a result of the report of the coroner which was in the  
possession of the police. And with this conclusion the  
other members of the grand jury agreed.

On further review the case of that lion. However,  
the police were told as a result of information received from  
a man called Belvedere the matter was investigated again,  
this time by Detective Smith of the Criminal Investigation  
Department, and at this time also a dog was found which  
a fragment of which the coroner had originally been  
found, which Smith was identified as that of the defendant.  
As a result of the investigation in question was held and  
the examination of all the evidence which was available  
at that time, the defendant was in the conviction that  
the deceased had not his death from the lion.

The police then were told about six weeks ago,  
that the defendant, was as the result of further information  
investigation was conducted by Superintendent Adams and  
it is as a result of that investigation that the case  
presented the defendant was in the fact charged with  
murder.

In order that you may be able to appreciate the  
evidence which will be presented by the State I shall endeavor  
to outline with the witness the facts which are  
presented to you in evidence which the Grand Jury  
is presenting to you.

At this time in October 1931, the first witness  
called to the stand in this case was the defendant  
himself who in evidence was called. The first witness  
called was the defendant himself and he testified that he  
was at the Belvedere at the time of the murder of Theodore

is that they underwent a preparation ceremony for three days at the hands of the Laibon, Ole Laloma, and that they then set out together from their campsite, and having arrived at Ak Pihuan killed the deceased, and returned home that on their way home they met the two Tachuru, and these two Tachuru will tell you that when they met the accused the accused had in their possession the head, an arm, and the private parts of a European and that the accused told them that they had met a European who was riding a horse and having speared him they removed the various parts of his body to which I have referred. Also at this place were three Tanderobo and these three Tanderobo will tell you that although they did not speak to the accused they distinctly saw that they were in possession of the head, arm, and private parts of a European. The suggestion of the Crown is that the accused then returned to their campsite, and on arrival there they assembled outside the

- 1. The Laibon's hut, and three witnesses will come here and tell you that the accused told them the same story which they had already told the two Tachuru and the three Tanderobo, and also that they were in possession of the head and private parts of a European, the presumption being that they had apparently dropped the spears en route. These three witnesses will also tell you that the Laibon then carried out the purification ceremony, walking round all the five accused, and that they were told by the Laibon to take back the parts of the European's body which they had brought; that they buried the parts in great haste that night, and left the next morning.

Also evidence will be adduced before you of four girls, who were lovers of four of the accused in the dock, that each of the accused, as four of the accused, told

[The text on this page is extremely faint and largely illegible due to heavy noise and bleed-through from the reverse side of the document. It appears to be a continuation of the narrative or a list of evidence points.]



... four of these girls the same story that they had not a European riding a horse and had killed him.

- Q. Now will you state what two further Vandorbes will also tell you?
- A. That they got one of the accused later - about six months later - and that he asked them for a ring and they told him that only a man who had killed was entitled to wear a ring, upon which he replied that he had killed a European near El Pinguan.
- Q. Now that very briefly is the evidence which will be adduced before you, and if the allegations of the Crown are proved to your satisfaction, then I think there will be very little doubt left in your minds that the prisoners in the dock are guilty of a foul, cold-blooded, and entirely senseless murder.

I will call Superintendent Ridgway.

ROBERT RIDGWAY sworn:

Examined by Mr Wallace.

- Q. Mr JUSTICE GAMBLE: Your full name? -- A. Robert Ridgway, Sir.
- Q. Mr WALLACE: You are Assistant Superintendent of Police, Haivastah? -- A. Yes, Sir.
- Q. I think you have been in charge of the investigations in this case for the past year? -- A. That is correct.
- Q. Where did you go in the course of your investigations? -- A. I visited a place called El Pinguan, a place called Mata Tara which is on the border of Chatham and Laitipia.
- Q. I think various places were pointed out to you by certain people, and did you make measurements of those places? -- A. Yes, I did.
- Q. Did you mark them on an Ordnance map? -- A. I did.
- Q. Is that the map marked by you? (Ordnance map handed to witness). -- A. Yes, Sir. (Map put in and marked "Exhibit A")
- Q. Did you make a place plan of the places which you had marked? -- A. I did.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: How do you name, Mr Wallace?

MR WALLACE: He marked certain places on the map and then attached a plan to it pointing out where the places were. They would be the same correct words. (To witness): Is that the key? (Key

plan-stamped to witness). -- A: Yes, sir, went case all to  
(Key plan put in and marked "rabbit 1a")

- 9.Q. You also certain measurements? -- A: I did.
- 10.Q. Do you know where the late Mr. Poyne lived? -- A: Yes, sir.
- 11.Q. Tell us how far it is from his house to the dam, did you take notes at the time? -- A: I did, sir. The distance to the dam is 57 miles.
- 12.Q. Were you pointed out where the remains were found? -- A: I was.
- 13.Q. By whom? -- A: By Mr. Royce, I think.
- 14.Q. From the dam to where the remains were found? -- A: It is miles.
- 15.Q. Where you pointed out where the skull was found? -- A: I was, sir, by Mr. Royce, I think.
- 16.Q. How far was it from the remains to the skull? -- A: 1000 yards.
- 17.Q. Do you know the property where the accused lived at that time, in 1931? -- A: Yes, sir. They have been under arrest since.
- 18.Q. How far is it from that property to the spot where the remains were found? -- A: 15 miles.
- 19.Q. I think another spot was pointed out to you by an identifier? -- A: Yes, sir. I think the man who pointed out the spot was the man who was arrested at the same time as the accused.
- 20.Q. As what? -- A: As a man who was arrested at the same time as the accused.
- 21.Q. What was his name? -- A: The name of the man who pointed out the spot was the name of the man who was arrested at the same time as the accused.
- 22.Q. From that spot to where the remains were found how far is it? -- A: 6 miles, sir.
- 23.Q. How far is it from the accused's house to where the remains were found? -- A: 15 miles, sir.
- 24.Q. Did these identifiers point out another place? Can you give us their names? -- A: The witness identified the witness who pointed out the spot.
- 25 MR JUSTICE GARDNER: That did he show you? -- A: Where the Vanderblo lived in 1931.
- 26 MR WALLACE: Is it the man who was pointed out to you the spot where they were the accused? -- A: Yes, sir.
- 27.Q. On the 2nd December last did you take an arrest, or were you present when an arrest was made? -- A: On the 2nd December I was at the house, I was present when a letter by the name of Ole Lohman was arrested.
- 28.Q. Had to get anything? -- A: The exhibits to court.
- 29 MR JUSTICE GARDNER: On his person? -- A: Yes, sir, when he was arrested, you know the case pretty well. -- A: I do.
- 30 MR WALLACE: Did all of the exhibits? -- A: The letter was in possession of all these articles, sir. (Witness indicated in greater than here, lesser than here, and a bag containing numerous articles).

MR JUSTICE GABLER: (to the Wallcott) Do you want them all to go in as one exhibit?

MR WALLACE: I think separately, Your Honour. I want the kudu horns separate.

51.Q. Was he in possession of that horn (lesoor kudu horn) and the bag when he was arrested? A. Yes, was, sir. (Lesoor kudu horn and bag put in and marked "Exhibit 2")

52.Q. (Greater kudu horn put in and marked "Exhibit 5")

53.Q. On the 6th October this year did you make any further arrests? A. On the 6th October this year I arrested Accused Nos. 3, 4, and 5, each time.

54.Q. Did you arrest the other two accused? A. On the 11th October this year I arrested Nos. 1 and 2.

55.Q. All on a charge of murder? A. Yes, sir.

56.Q. That happened after that? Have they been under arrest since? A. They have been under arrest since.

57.Q. Did you make any other arrests? A. I arrested two other persons in connection with this case and they were later released.

58.Q. I think you held various identification parades. Give His Honour a detailed account of them. A. On the 12th of October this year, Your Honour, a parade was held in the Remount Prison. There were twelve persons present, six including a man by the name of Lesori who is now a witness for the prosecution. The witness picked out Lesori and named him.

59 MR JUSTICE GABLER: That is the evidence? A. Yes, Sir. The witness Balei also picked out Lesori and named him. The witness Pariyama also picked out Lesori and named him. On the 11th October I held another parade at the same place. There were 21 Saburu including the five accused and the witness Lesori. The witness Balei at the parade picked out Accused No. 4 and Lesori, who is a witness, and named them.

60.Q. He had already picked out Lesori? A. This was the second parade, Sir. He also picked out accused No. 1 but did not name him. The next witness was Pariyama and he picked out Nos. 1, 2, 4, and 5 and named them.

61.Q. He also picked out the witness Lesori and named him? A. Yes, Sir. The witness Balei picked out Nos. 3, 4, and 5, also the witness Lesori, and he named them, all.

62.Q. You know the spot where the remains were found? A. Yes, I do.

63.Q. Do you know the area pretty well? A. I do.

64.Q. In order to go from the spot where the remains were found to the angata of the accused which way would you go? A. You would cross the angata Kergal plain.

65.Q. Necessary to inform Your Honour that he has been

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.

(Over)

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

1	2	3	4	5	6
---	---	---	---	---	---

Reference —

C.O. 533

455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED, PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

## Cross-examined by Mr. Allan.

64 MR. ALLAN: At the identification parades, was there any opportunity of those witnesses getting information as to who they were to pick out? -- A. None whatsoever.

65 MR. ALLAN: Would you like to ask any more questions?

65 Q. You may remember the evidence given by Parjannah in the James Court. He then told the Court that another man told him that A was also of the party so I picked him out but I did not see him myself. -- A. I don't know.

66 MR. ALLAN: Would you like to ask any more questions?

66 Q. Is that could have happened in our case case? -- A. These parades were held strictly in accordance with Police Standing Orders, and Mr. Trafford, the District Commissioner, was present. It was impossible for witnesses to get into touch with each other.

67 Q. What is the distance from the Tandarobo village to the Seabara manyatta?

MR. JUSTICE GIBBS: You can give it approximately if you did not measure it. (To Mr. Allan): This is to the accused's manyatta, Mr. Allan?

MR. ALLAN: Yes, Your Honour.

WITNESS: It is 24 miles. The Seabara manyatta to the remains is 20 miles, and the remains to the Tandarobo village is 4 miles.

68 MR. JUSTICE GIBBS: You are assuming they are in a straight line. If the remains were not in a straight line between the two manyattas the distance would be greater? -- A. It would be a little further, Sir.

69 Q. Assuming the accused's manyatta and the remains were in a straight line it would be 24 miles? -- A. Yes. And taking a straight line from the Seabara manyatta to the Tandarobo manyatta it would be large. It would be 28 miles about.

70 MR. ALLAN: Can you mark the Tandarobo village on the plan? -- A. Yes. I have marked it, Sir.

71 Q. On the 2nd December the Leiben was arrested? -- A. Yes.

72 Q. What was he arrested for? -- A. He was arrested by the Administration, not by us.

73 Q. Then how did you get possession of these things? -- A. I was in the same camp as the A.D.C. who arrested the Leiben, at the place called Here Here.

74 Q. The D.C. handed you these things? -- A. I saw them in the D.C.'s camp; I examined them, in fact.

75 Q. Would you know the Leiben again if you saw him? -- A. Yes.

76 Q. The Leiben was down at Honbaga, he was deported to Honbaga, and he has been brought up here for this trial.

MR. WALLACE: The Leiben at the moment is in prison. It is necessary to inform Your Honour that he has been

(The witness withdrew)

- ... arrested as an accessory after the fact.
- MR JUSTICE GARDIE: Have his coat for. It is necessary that  
he should be here.
- BY MR ALLAN: Lesari and Lesemto were also arrested and charged?  
A: Yes. They are the Sabaru.
- 68 MR JUSTICE GARDIE: They were also arrested for murder? --  
A: Yes, Sir, and released.
- 69 MR ALLAN: Had you a meeting with Lesari and Lesemto? Did  
you take a statement from them? -- A: I did, yes.
- 70 Q. I suppose it was after receiving their statement that  
you released them? -- A: Yes.
- 71 Q. There are several points I want to put to Superintendent  
Hickey. It may save time later on. The accused are  
Sabaru? -- A: Yes.
- 72 Q. And their period of membership is about up? As a matter  
of fact they are going out now? -- A: Those people  
are just about going out of power now.
- 73 MR JUSTICE GARDIE: Hanging over to the fresh age? -- A:  
Yes, Your Honour.
- 74 MR ALLAN: It is common knowledge, I think, that this Section  
to which these accused belong is, or prior to the death  
of Mr Foye was, the most despicable section.....
- 75 MR WALLACE: I don't know if the Superintendent was in the area  
at the time.
- 76 MR JUSTICE GARDIE: If he can answer the questions he can answer  
them about 5 o'clock.
- 77 WITNESS: I was there for three years in 1924 and came back in  
charge of Malvaiba. I was there for a period of about  
six years.
- 78 Q. Was he the headman? -- A: If I might.
- 79 MR JUSTICE GARDIE: You say the Lorogiana section is the  
lowest? -- A: From what I have been told I understand  
so. I cannot say for certain.
- 80 MR ALLAN: Were you in the district when this section had  
trouble with another section and were beaten? -- A: I  
was not in the district, but I understand that is true.
- 81 Q. The Sabaru, like the Lesari, have the theory of blood-  
spearing? -- A: Yes.
- 82 MR JUSTICE GARDIE: Spear-blooding, I think, is the word.
- 83 MR ALLAN: Oh, yes. Spear-blooding.
- 84 Q. Although these Homa exhibit with the Homa of their  
own section, when they choose wives they carry into  
another section? -- A: That is correct, Sir.
- 85 MR JUSTICE GARDIE: That is to say a Lorogiana woman could  
not, when the time came, carry a Lorogiana girl? No  
would have to go to another section? -- A: Yes, Your  
Honour.

(The witness withdrew)

MR JUSTICE GABLER: The Laibon has arrived. Recall Mr Ridgway.

67.Q. ROBERT RIDGWAY conformer with  
Cross-examined by Mr Allen.

68.MR ALLEN: In that the Laibon? -- A. That is the Laibon,  
sir. He is very much thinner since I saw him last.

69.MR JUSTICE GABLER: The man in Court in the Laibon you saw  
arrested and in whose possession those exhibits were? --  
A. Yes, Sir.

70.Q. (The witness withdrew).

71.MR GATROBBER OR GATROBBER affirmed:

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

72.MR WALLACE: Do you remember Mr Poynt? -- A. Yes.

73.Q. I think you were his cook? -- A. Yes.

74.Q. Do you remember the time he died? -- A. Yes.

75.Q. How long ago was that? -- A. I don't

76.MR JUSTICE GABLER: A long time ago? -- A. Yes.

77.MR WALLACE: Do you remember the last time you saw him? --  
A. Yes.

78.Q. What time of the day was that? -- A. He left in the  
morning about 8 o'clock.

79.Q. Left where? -- A. He left the homestead.

80.Q. Where is the homestead? -- A. Il Pinguan.

81.Q. How did he go? -- A. He went on horseback.

82.Q. In what direction did he go? -- A. He went in the  
down direction.

83.Q. In the homestead on a hill? -- A. Yes.

84.Q. Did he come back? -- A. The horse came back without  
him.

85.Q. At what time? -- A. The horse returned at 12 noon.

86.Q. Where were the bridle and reins? -- A. Bound the neck.

87.Q. Which way round the neck? -- A. On the back.

88.Q. What did you do then? -- A. I called a syco and I  
ordered him to take back the horse in the direction  
the bridle had taken.

89.Q. What happened then? Did the syco come back? -- A. In  
consequence of information received he came back.

- 93.Q. And what did you do then? -- A. I summoned other people to conduct a search. I was not present then.
- 94.Q. Other boys on the farm? -- A. Yes. We went to look for the machine.
- 95.Q. How long did you look for him? -- A. Until 6 o'clock in the evening.
- 96.Q. And the search was fruitless? -- A. Yes.
- 97.Q. What did you do the next day? -- A. I took the horse in the morning and went and informed Mr Shaw.
- 98.Q. What time? -- A. I got to his place about 6 o'clock in the morning.
- 99.Q. What time did you leave your place? -- A. 6 o'clock in the morning.
- 100.Q. And you told him? -- A. Yes. "Bwana is missing since yesterday".
- 101.Q. What did you do then? -- A. I got into his car, leaving the horse there, and returned to the farm. I left Mr Shaw at home and I went with Bwana Gollinson to show him where the deceased usually goes.
- 102.Q. I think this was on the same day, the Tuesday? -- A. Yes.
- 103.Q. And you found nothing that day?
- MR JUSTICE GABLER: Two days elapsed. There were two blank days?
- MR WALLACE: Yes.
- 104.Q. Did you see an aeroplane that day, the Tuesday? -- A. Yes.
- 105.Q. Not a day? -- A. Yes.
- 106.Q. Did you search again on the Wednesday? -- A. Yes.
- 107.Q. What happened on that day? -- A. I got into Mr Ash's car and we went further, leaving other people behind still searching.
- 108.Q. That is the Police Bwana? -- A. Yes. We were called by an amara and he gave us certain information. We went back to where bwana had been found.
- 109 MR JUSTICE GABLER: What bwana? -- A. The deceased.
- 110 MR WALLACE: And what did you find there? -- A. First I noticed his hat; then I saw a jumper, sweater, and a pair of trousers; a belt.....
- 111.Q. Where was the belt? -- A. It was attached to the trousers. A chain attached to a ring, and keys.
- 112.Q. A shirt? -- A. Yes.
- 113.Q. Where were the keys? -- A. Attached to the trousers. The belt was not unfastened. The buttons were, except the top one.

- 111.Q. You are quite sure they were the clothes of your brant?  
A. Yes, I am certain. I was asked about that and I said "Yes" and you said "What about the clothes?"
- 112.Q. Were these the clothes he was wearing when he left that morning? -- A. Yes.
- 113.Q. What remains did you find? -- A. One leg with boot on. Some bones, but I did not know what parts because they had been eaten.
- 114.Q. Did you see the head? -- A. We searched for the head on that day but could not find it.

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. ALLAN.

- 115 MR. ALLAN: How many horses were of the house? -- A. Three horses at the time, the fourth having died previously.
- 116.Q. Where were you when the pony came home? -- A. I was in the kitchen.
- 117.Q. And you saw the pony from the kitchen window?
- MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: I don't wish to check your cross-examination, but is there anything you can usefully cross-examine this witness on? You are not disputing the fact that the horse did come back?
- MR. ALLAN: I want to cross-examine him as to the condition of the horse, Your Honour.
- 118.Q. When it came back was it hot? Had it been running? -- A. It was.

- 119. MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: Sweating? -- A. Yes.
- 120. MR. ALLAN: It looked as if it had come fast? -- A. Yes.
- 121.Q. Did you send the same horse back, or did you send the pony with another pony? -- A. With the same horse; but he did not go far.
- 122.Q. Did you see a mark on the leg of the horse? -- A. Yes. A stab wound; an incised wound.

- 123 MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: Whereabouts was it? -- A. On the back of the thigh.
- 124 MR. ALLAN: Outside or inside? -- A. Outside.
- 125.Q. You showed that to Inspector Ash? -- A. Yes.
- 126.Q. When you saw the pony in that condition, were you frightened that something had happened to the brant? -- A. Yes, because I thought about his not returning.
- 127.Q. Then you went and searched for him all that day? -- A. Yes, until the evening.
- 128.Q. When did you give up? -- A. 6 o'clock in the evening.
- 129.Q. You gave up when it got dark? -- A. Yes, to come back home to the farm.
- 130.Q. Do you remember if it was a dark night? -- A. Yes!



but not very, very dark.

151.Q. I think you said you went with Inspector Ash to where the clothes were. Did you see any marks on the horse there at that spot? -- A. Yes, we saw the horse's hoofs.

152.Q. What did you see? -- A. We saw the horse's hoofs, and also the lion spoon, some marks which were said to be lion spoon.

153.HR JUSTICE GAMBLE: What did you think? -- A. All the others said they were of the lion.

154.Q. I don't want to know what the others said. You saw the marks? -- A. I only saw the horse's hoofs; I did not see the lion spoon.

155.Q. MR ALLAN: You saw all the clothes. Did you see any blood marks on them? -- A. Yes.

156.Q. Where was the blood? -- A. On the breast, the left breast of the pallicover, and the trousers were covered with blood.

157.Q. Where was the blood on the trousers? -- A. All over, covered.

158.Q. Before the aeroplane came, did you make a place for it to land? -- A. Yes.

159.Q. Was that close to the house? -- A. As far from here to the bazaar.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: We will call that near the house?

MR ALLAN: Yes.

MR WALLACE: No re-examination, Your Honour.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness withdrew).

THOMAS RAWSON SHAW GROOM

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

160.HR WALLACE: Your full name? -- A. Thomas Rawson Shaw.

161.Q. Did you know Theodore Poyser? -- A. I did, sir.

162.Q. What was his occupation? -- A. He was managing part of Lady Eleanor Cole's Estate. A Sub-Manager.

163.Q. Up to the time he died? -- A. Yes.

164.Q. I think you are also a Manager for Lady Eleanor Cole? -- A. Yes.

165.Q. And you were at that time? -- A. Yes.

166.Q. At the time he died he was taking over, was he not, from you? -- A. Yes.

167.Q. Do you know a boy called Gathcabe who was a cook to

- Mr Powys. He says he went over to you one morning some long time ago and told you his master had disappeared. What date was that? -- A. 10th October.
- 143.Q. Is that the day he arrived? Did he come on the 10th or did he say his master had disappeared on the 10th? -- A. It was the day after he disappeared.
- 144.Q. What day of the week was that? -- A. I don't remember for certain.
- 145.Q. What year? -- A. Three years ago.
- 146 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: 1917? -- A. Yes.
- 148 MR WALLACE: What time of the day did the boy arrive? -- A. About 6 in the morning.
- 149.Q. When he told you of the disappearance of Mr Powys what did you do? -- A. I sent for two of my nearest neighbours and we started back to Il Pignon.
- 154.Q. That is where Mr Powys was? -- A. Yes. I was away in camp.
- 155 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: With Gathorne? -- A. Yes.
- 156 MR WALLACE: How far was your camp from Mr Powys' house? -- A. About 10 miles.
- 157.Q. Tell us your movements on that day and the next. What did you do?
- 158 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Did you search all that day? -- A. Yes, we searched that day.
- 159.Q. Without result? -- A. And that night. Without result.
- 160 MR WALLACE: I think an aeroplane was chartered? -- A. Yes.
- 161.Q. Who chartered that? -- A. Major Edwards.
- 162.Q. It was used in the search on the Tuesday and Wednesday. Is that right? -- A. Yes.
- 163.Q. What happened on the Wednesday, the next day? Did you search again? -- A. Yes. We started out at dawn. We had collected a lot of boys. Wednesday morning was the day we found him.
- 164.Q. Where did you find him? -- A. May I point it out on a map?
- 165.Q. How far from his house? -- A. About 4 miles South East.
- 166 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: What did you find? -- A. He was found.
- 167 MR WALLACE: Did you go along and see what was found? -- A. I went along but they were already coming back. I saw the remains when we reached camp.
- 169 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: There was camp, or what? -- A. Where Mr Powys was living.
- 169.Q. Was there a house there? -- A. Mud and grass.

170. MR. WALLACE: What did you see there? -- A. A few pieces of clothing: shirt, cardigan, trousers; one boot with a foot in it. I don't remember anything else.
171. Q. Did you recognize those clothes? -- A. Yes.
172. Q. As belonging to him? -- A. To Mr. Poysa.
173. Q. Had you been in fairly close contact with him prior to this? -- A. Yes, fairly.
174. MR. JUSTICE GARRETT: He was a friend of yours? -- A. Yes.
175. MR. WALLACE: Was the coat brought in with the remains? -- A. No.
176. Q. Did you examine the trousers? -- A. Yes.
177. Q. Were they intact? -- A. They were intact.
178. Q. Was there a belt? -- A. Yes.
179. Q. Was it shut or open? -- A. Shut.
180. Q. Were the clothes blood-stained? -- A. Yes.
181. Q. How much blood was there on the trousers? -- A. Quite a lot.
182. Q. Where? -- A. Small blood-stains all over. Most of the blood round the waist, under the belt.
183. Q. What about the rest of the clothes? Had they blood staining? -- A. Yes. The cardigan was very torn and blood-stained.
184. Q. Were the clothes torn? -- A. Yes.
185. Q. Much torn? -- A. The cardigan was very torn and the collar of the shirt was torn out.
186. Q. The trousers? -- A. They had small tears in them. I don't remember any big ones.
187. Q. Do you know Superintendent Ridgway? -- A. Yes.
188. Q. Did you receive certain information early in 1953? -- A. Yes, about a skull.
189. Q. From whom? -- A. From one of our Masai herds, Kikaka.
190. Q. And as a result of what he told you what did you do? -- A. I went out with him to a certain place.
191. Q. What did you find? -- A. We found a skull.
192. Q. Had you any idea to whom that skull belonged? -- A. Mr. Poysa.
193. Q. Why did you think that? -- A. Because it was fairly near where the legs of him was found and because it had a gold stopping in the tooth.
194. MR. JUSTICE GARRETT: Which tooth? -- Back or front? -- A. Fairly well back. I cannot remember much.

- 193 MR WALLACE: Did Mr Poyne to your knowledge have a gold stopped tooth? -- A. Yes.
- 194 Q. What colour hair had deceased? -- A. Very dark or black, level on top.
- 197 MR JUSTICE GABLE: Dark brown or black? -- A. Very dark. I should think black.
- 198 MR WALLACE: Did you check the Superintendent where you found the skull? -- A. Mr Ridgway? -- Yes.
- 199 Q. When you went back to the camp with Gathemo that morning did you see a pony? -- A. Yes; I saw the pony.
- 200 Q. Did you examine it? -- A. Not very carefully. I looked at it.
- 201 Q. Can you tell us about a scar or not? -- A. There was a scratch on the inside of the off hind leg.
- 202 Q. You are quite certain of that? -- A. I am.
- 203 MR JUSTICE GABLE: On the inside of the off hind leg? -- A. I think it was the off hind. It was certainly on the inside.
- 204 Q. Only one scar? -- A. Three or four little scratches.
- 205 MR WALLACE: Do you mean three or four scratches with the scar or three or four as well as that? -- A. I was referring to the wounds.
- 206 Q. Made up of three or four scratches? -- A. Yes.
- CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.
- 207 MR ALLAN: You know the pony quite well? -- A. Yes.
- 208 Q. Did you know if it shied easily? -- A. Yes, it shied, but not more easily than most ponies.
- 209 MR JUSTICE GABLE: Some ponies do not shy at all? -- A. It certainly shied.
- 210 MR ALLAN: You gave evidence at the Inquest? -- A. Yes.
- 211 Q. Do you recollect what you said about the pony then? "It shied easily at anything". Is that correct?
- MR JUSTICE GABLE: The note I have today is - "It certainly shied but not to excess".
- 212 MR ALLAN: Those marks you saw on the pony's hind leg. Were they close together? -- A. Yes; say half an inch or an inch apart.
- 213 Q. Have you any experience of lion? -- A. Very little.
- 214 Q. Could it have been the mark of a lion's paw? -- A. It is difficult to say. It might, possibly. More likely a scratch from a bush.
- 215 MR JUSTICE GABLE: What was the first thing that came into your mind; bush or lion? -- A. I cannot remember that.

216 MR ALLAN: You saw the clothing and examined the trousers? --  
A: Yes.

217.Q. And so far as the trousers were concerned, was there  
much blood on them? -- A: Not very much.

218.Q. The blood that was on the trousers, where was it?

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: He has told us that. On the inside of the  
belt round the waist.

219 MR ALLAN: The shell was found about 1000 yards from the  
rust? -- A: Yes.

220.Q. Have you frequently noticed that in the bush you very  
often find a head by itself with no other bones round  
about it? -- A: Yes, I think I have.

221.Q. Buck or any animal? -- A: Yes, where that animal came  
back or anything.

222.Q. Did you examine the spot where the pony had been? Did  
you go to the place where the body was? -- A: I did  
not go to the actual spot until afterwards.

223.Q. So you know nothing about the pony's foot marks or lion  
spots? -- A: No.

224.Q. You attended the inquest at Kamurati and gave evidence?  
-- A: Yes.

225.Q. Did you examine the shirt? -- A: At the time?

226.Q. At the time of the death of Mr Poyser? -- A: Yes.

227.Q. You have described the tears as triangular?

228. MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: He has not yet today.

229 MR ALLAN: The tears in the shirt, what shape were they? --  
A: So far as I remember they were triangular. It is  
a long time to remember all that.

230.Q. I think you were the person who went and viewed the  
shell? -- A: Yes.

231.Q. When you found it had it the appearance of having lain  
out for a long time? -- A: Yes, I thought it had.

232 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Discharged? -- A: Yes.

233.Q. No matter adorning - just done? -- A: Yes.

234 MR ALLAN: Had the grass grown round it? -- A: Yes.

235 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: In 1931 were lions common or uncommon in  
that area? -- A: Quite a lot of lions in that area.

236 MR ALLAN: May I ask another question, Your Honour? A matter  
I had forgotten. (To witness): Do you know General  
Arbuthnot? -- A: I have met him.

237.Q. Was he shooting in that locality about that time? --  
A: Some little time before that.

238 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Have you any idea how long? -- A: Not

RECORDED  
INDEXED  
PUBLIC REL. OFF. OF PARLIAM. & GOVERNMENT  
1933

my farm outside Binnaritz.

- 255.Q. I think you received certain information about the disappearance from Mr Shaw? -- A. Yes.
- 256.Q. What date do you think that would be? -- A. I think October 1951.
- 257.Q. You don't remember the day in October? -- A. I cannot.
- 258.Q. As the result of this information, what did you do? -- A. I went up to the Pingnan Valley where Mr Shaw told me to meet him.
- 259 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: To search? -- A. Yes, Sir.
- 260 MR WALLACE: I think you found nothing that day? -- A. Not that day.
- 261.Q. The next day did you continue the search? -- A. Yes.
- 262.Q. What did you find that day? -- A. We found the remains of Mr Powys.
- 263.Q. Whereabouts? Do you know Mr Powys' house or the place called "The Gasp"? -- A. Yes.
- 264.Q. How far from that? -- A. About 4 miles.
- 265.Q. Tell Mr Justice in detail exactly what you found? -- A. By recollection, Sir, is the first thing I saw was the hat, then, in order, the trousers, shirt, and pullover, all distributed about.
- 266.Q. Did you recognise those clothes? -- A. Yes, sir.
- 267.Q. An shoes? -- A. As Mr Powys', the deceased's.
- 268.Q. You knew his fairly well? -- A. Yes. And found the boots, would you? -- A. Yes.
- 269 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: A pair of boots? -- A. I think only one boot, Sir, and the foot was in it.
- 270 MR WALLACE: Besides the foot, did you see any other remains? -- A. Yes, we saw several small bones, I think rib bones as far as I remember, and the thigh bone, I think.
- 271.Q. Did you find the hand at that period? -- A. No, sir.

272 MR WALLACE: (THE COURT ADJOURNED UNTIL 2 P.M.)

AT 2 P.M.

EXAMINATION OF HUGH HYLDER COLLINSON continued.

- 273 MR WALLACE: You said Mr Collinson you did examine these trousers? -- A. Yes, Sir.
- 274.Q. Were they torn? -- A. Yes, Sir.
- 275.Q. Was the shirt torn much? -- A. Very much.
- 276.Q. And the cardigan? -- A. The cardigan was torn.
- 277.Q. How about the trousers? -- A. The trousers were

- intact as far as I know. I think there was one large tear on the knee.
- 277.Q. What do you mean by intact? -- A. They were lying with all the front buttons done up and the belt done up.
- 278.Q. What type of belt? -- A. It was a heavy leather belt with pockets for cartridges.
- 279.Q. Were all the clothes blood-stained? -- A. I think all the clothes were blood-stained.
- 280.Q. Were the trousers specifically much blood-stained? -- A. There was a considerable amount of blood round the waist on the inside.
- 281.Q. Were any part of the remains inside the trousers? -- A. No.
- 282.Q. Could you give us an idea what type of country it was round about? -- A. It was sandy sort of soil, sparse bush, no grass. A considerable amount of flat rocks thereabouts.
- 283.Q. Did you see any tracks in the vicinity? -- A. There was a considerable number of tracks of various of all descriptions.
284. MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Hyenas and things? -- A. Yes, all kinds of tracks, Sir.
285. MR WALLACE: From the condition of the remains at that time would you say they had been eaten by vermin? -- A. I thought they had been eaten by birds.
- 286.Q. That was your impression? -- A. Yes, Sir. They had been finished by birds.
287. MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: The birds would not disarticulate the bones, would they? -- A. They would pick the bones quite clean in a few minutes. Birds will eat the muscles holding the bones together in a very short space of time.
288. MR WALLACE: From your experience out here, Mr Collinson, what part of the body do you think a vulture would make for first? -- A. I think without doubt the eyes first.
- CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.
289. MR ALLAN: You have said you found no head. Did you find any of the larger bones, for example, the pelvis? -- A. I am afraid I don't remember. I don't think there was anything very big there.
- 290.Q. Did you examine the clothes closely? -- A. I think so, Sir, from my recollection.
- 291.Q. The tears in the clothes; of what nature were they in shape? -- A. It is difficult to say at this time. The cardigan was completely pulled to pieces. The shirt had several large tears in it and a number of smaller tears.
- 292.Q. Can you recollect the shape of those tears? -- A. I think they were rectangular tears.

The place was marked with spoor of all kinds.

510.Q. You cannot remember how near to the scar this spoor came? — A. No, Sir, I am afraid not.

511 MR ALLAN: You remember giving evidence at the inquest? — A. Yes.

512.Q. I have got the file here. Is this the evidence you gave? I saw the spoor of lion and hyena, also vulture. I saw the mark of a skid about 14 inches long and about 6 to 8 inches broad, and I remember the earth at one end was piled. It appeared to me to be the mark of the shoulder of a man thrown from his horse.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: That is more or less word for word what he has said today.

513 MR ALLAN: (Quoting): "There was a hot near the far end of the maze. There was a mark of blood on the ground about 8 yards away, of area about 10 inches square. Near the blood was lion spoor". Do you recollect that? — A. I remember the blood and I remember the spoor.

514 MR JUSTICE GABLER: How far from the skid? — A. I think it was six or seven yards from the skid mark. It was on a big flat stone, very noticeable indeed.

515.Q. There was lion spoor round the stone? — A. Yes, Sir.

516 MR ALLAN: Do you recollect finding any hair? — A. Of the deceased?

517.Q. Of any animal? — A. Yes, I remember I did find one on one of the clothes.

518.Q. Of what animal do you think it came from? — A. I think I could lion at the time; but I would not like to be so certain now.

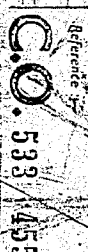
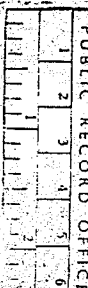
519.Q. I will read your evidence further. "On the shirt I found what appeared to be one lion hair. It was about 6½ inches long, tawny with black at the end. There was also jackal hair". That is correct, is it? — A. Yes, Sir. From that description it might also have been a hyena or long jackal hair.

520 MR JUSTICE GABLER: One hair you took to be lion? — A. Yes, Sir.

521 MR ALLAN: On the ground when you examined it was there any mark of Native foot-marks indicating a struggle of any kind? — A. Not that I saw. I did not say exactly that. I said I did not see any foot-marks indicating a struggle which was what you asked. I don't think it was correctly interpreted.

522.Q. The soil, I presume, was soft enough to show signs of a struggle? — A. It was not soft at all. It was very hard. There was a certain amount of dust which would have shown superficial marks.

523.Q. Did you see the skull when it was brought in? — A. No, Sir.





- 824.Q. The bolt the deceased was wearing, was it an ordinary cartridge bolt? -- A. It was a leather bolt with superimposed bolts for cartridges.
- 825.Q. You told us you attended the Inquest. Can you tell us the others who attended the Inquest? -- A. A great number of them. By name?
826. MR JUSTICE GABLER: Europeans? -- A. Mr Shaw, Mr Pardoe, Mr Ash of the Police, Mr Aston, I think, I am not sure.
827. MR ALLAN: Mr Kuhns? -- A. Oh yes, I think he was there.
- 828.Q. Mr Rutherford? -- A. Yes, Captain Rutherford was there.
- 829.Q. At that Inquest, did you come to a unanimous conclusion? -- A. I don't think we came to a conclusion at all. It was found by the Magistrate, I take it.
- 830.Q. At that time is it correct to say that your impression was that the deceased had fallen off his horse and been attacked by a lion? -- A. My opinion at that time was that he had been frightened off his horse by a lion, but I never went so far as to say that he was attacked by the lion. I think the lion frightened the horse and he was thrown off.
- 831.Q. MR JUSTICE GABLER: Did you form any opinion as to what caused his death? -- A. No, Sir. I thought at the time he had probably been killed by the fall. That was my state of mind.
- 832.Q. The ground was sufficiently hard probably? -- A. Yes, Sir. Undoubtedly.
833. MR ALLAN: Would it be fair to say that you were quite satisfied at the time that the deceased had met his death accidentally? -- A. I think so, Sir.
- 834.Q. The trousers I think were slacks. Corduroy slacks? -- A. Yes, Sir.

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

835. MR WALLACE: You are speaking from memory about the Inquest, Mr Collinson? Do you remember whether Inspector Ash was on leave or not? -- A. I think he was. He went on leave.
- 836.Q. And it was at the Magisterial Inquiry that you (not) gave evidence? -- A. Yes.
837. MR JUSTICE GABLER: You know this country pretty well, Mr Collinson? -- A. Yes, Sir.
- 838.Q. Are lions common or uncommon? -- A. Common, Sir.
- 839.Q. Is it a safe country for a man to ride about unarmed on horseback? -- A. I don't think so, Sir.
- 840.Q. Could you do it yourself? -- A. No, Sir.

(The witness withdrew)

ERIC WILSON PARDOE (contd.)EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

- 541 MR WALLACE: Your full name, Mr Pardee? -- A. Eric Wilson Pardee.
- 542 Q. I think you are General Manager of Lady Eleanor Cole's Estates? -- A. Yes, sir.
- 543 Q. Did you know Mr Fouya? -- A. Yes.
- 544 Q. Well? -- A. Very well, Yes.
- 545 Q. Do you remember going to Il Pingan on the Dist of October 1951 to a certain spot pointed out to you? -- A. Yes.
- 546 Q. When you arrived there what did you find? -- A. I went to a place about three miles from the homestead where the remains of Mr Fouya had just been found.
- 547 Q. What remains did you see? -- A. We found a place where his hat and some articles of clothing were, and some distance further on we found a foot and various bones.
- 548 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: A foot with a boot on? -- A. Yes. The foot was in the boot.
- 549 MR WALLACE: What clothes did you find? -- A. We found a jumper and shirt where we found his hat, and where the foot was we found his trousers.
- 550 Q. You had no doubt they were his clothes? You know them well? -- A. I know them well.
- 551 Q. What was the condition of the shirt? -- A. The shirt had a tear in it on the left breast.
- 552 Q. Was it intact otherwise? -- A. I don't recollect any other tear in the shirt.
- 553 Q. Was the shirt blood-stained? -- A. Yes.
- 554 Q. In which? -- A. One side of it.
- 555 Q. Which side? -- A. The left side.
- 556 Q. With regard to the trousers, what condition were they in? -- A. The trousers had a small tear on the knee and they had a tear up near the left pocket.
- 557 Q. They were corduroy trousers? -- A. Yes, khaki corduroy.
- 558 Q. Black? -- A. Yes, black.
- 559 Q. Describe the condition of the trousers again. -- A. They were fastened up in front and they had a belt on them, a leather cartridge belt.
- 560 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Was the belt fastened round the waist? -- A. Yes, Sir.
- 561 MR WALLACE: Were the trousers blood-stained? -- A. They

was blood-stained I think on the left back. (Witness indicates left hip),

- 532 MR JUSTICE GUMBE: The left buttock? -- A. Hip, more, not quite on the back.
  - 533 MR WALLACE: Did you find the hand at that time? -- A. No, we did not find the hand.
  - 534 Q. Were there any part of the remains inside the trousers? -- A. No, none.
  - 535 Q. Can you tell us what colour hair the deceased had? -- A. Black.
  - 536 Q. Can you tell us anything about his teeth? -- A. No, but some gold stopping in one or more of his teeth. I can't know how many.
  - 537 Q. It is about three miles from the homestead? -- A. Just about that.
  - 538 Q. And was it on the hill or not where you found his remains? -- A. It was on the slope leading out of the valley.
  - 539 Q. What type of country? -- A. It is bush country. The slopes leading away from the valley are fairly thick bush and then the bush thins on top.
  - 540 Q. What type of soil? -- A. Reddish soil.
  - 541 Q. Soft or hard? -- A. Fairly hard.
- CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.
- 542 MR ALLAN: So far as you know, Mr Parfoco, Mr Poyrs had no trouble with natives round about? -- A. None whatsoever.
  - 543 Q. Did you attend the Inquest at Durambi? -- A. No.
  - 544 Q. Did you sign the Report? -- A. I signed a statement the day the remains were found.
  - 545 Q. Did you visit the place where the remains were found with Inspector Asbi? -- A. On the day the remains were found, yes.
  - 546 Q. Did you see the pony's foot-carts? -- A. Yes, I did.
  - 547 Q. What impression did you form from the carts? -- A. That the pony had stopped suddenly.
  - 548 Q. Did you also see the marks on the ground as though someone had been thrown? -- A. Yes.
  - 549 Q. From that mark did you come to the conclusion that Mr Poyrs had been thrown? -- A. Yes, I thought so.
  - 550 Q. Did you see any lion spears? -- A. I could not swear to that. We can swear we thought was probably lion.
  - 551 Q. Did you see the hat? -- A. Yes.
  - 552 Q. Did you see a pool of blood near the hat? -- A. Yes,

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10

533  
455

BE REPRODUCED, PHOTOGRAPHICALLY, WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

it was some few yards away from the hat.

595.Q. Was the lion spoon there? -- A. Yes, it was some-  
where there.

596.Q. With regard to the tears on the chair, on the left  
breast, could you describe that tear -- the shape? --  
A. I think the tear in the shirt was a three-cornered  
tear.

597.Q. You saw the skull when it was brought in? -- A. No,  
I did not.

598 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: The remains were buried, were they not?  
-- A. Yes.

599 MR ALLAN: And the clothes too? -- A. Yes, in the same  
box.

600 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: On the spot? -- A. No, at the home-  
stead.

601.Q. And the skull? -- A. It was found a long time  
afterwards and taken to Linnaiti. I don't know what  
happened to it.

MR ALLAN: I think the skull was sent to a relative.

602.Q. The coroner had an uncle here, Mr H. E. Poyry? --  
A. Yes.

MR ALLAN: I think the skull was sent to him.

603.Q. After what you had seen there had you any hesitation  
in coming to the opinion that Mr Poyry had not his  
death confidentially? -- A. At the time I saw no  
reason to think otherwise.

604 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: What form did you think the accident  
took? -- A. I thought that he had died of being  
thrown from his horse or that he had been struck by  
a horse.

605 MR ALLAN: Do the Semburs often visit Lady Eleanor Cole's  
farm? -- A. Very seldom. We did have about six  
months before a couple of Semburs working for us.

606.Q. What I mean by visits from Semburs, Semburs and  
nothing of anything like that? -- A. I have never  
seen them.

607.Q. You have never seen a Sembur woman on the farm? --  
A. No.

RE-EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

608 MR WALLACE: You said in cross-examination, "I saw a mark  
as if someone had been thrown". Would that be just  
as consistent with a person being pulled off a corner?  
-- A. Yes, every bit, sir.

MR WALLACE: Thank you.

609 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Was the barn such that five men could  
have hidden themselves so that a horse could only have

keep this at the last moment? -- A. Yes, I think it can.

605.Q. By Collinson used the word "bush". Is this referring to the bush at the spot where the remains were found? -- A. There is a sort of large Jerusalem(?) bush which it would be quite easy for five people to hide behind.

606.Q. You mean there was a particular bush? -- A. That grows all over that country. It is not a bush with a single stem. It could easily conceal five men.

607.Q. There are plenty of lions round there? -- A. Yes, Sir.

MR JUSTICE OWEN: Thank you, Mr Parker.  
(The witness withdrew)  
ALBERT A. G. H. second  
FRANCIS BY MR WALLACE

601 MR WALLACE: I think you were the Inspector in charge at the Police Station at Durban in 1951? -- A. Yes.

602.Q. As the result of certain information you received on the 23rd October 1951 what did you do? -- A. I proceeded to St. Pinguin.

603.Q. That was a Tuesday, I think? -- A. I cannot remember.

604.Q. What did you do? -- A. I searched the whole of the night with two other Europeans for the late Mr Poye who had been missing, and the following morning organised a search party and made another search for him.

605.Q. What did you find that day? -- A. On that day I was called to a spot in the vicinity and there I found what purported to be the remains of the late Mr Poye.

606.Q. That spot was about four miles from the townstead? -- A. About that.

607.Q. I think you carried out investigations? You were in charge? -- A. Yes, I did.

608.Q. Did you draw up a report at that time? -- A. I did.

MR WALLACE: May the witness retract his copy from that report?

MR JUSTICE OWEN: Any objections, Mr Allan?

MR ALLAN: None, Your Honour.  
(Report handed to witness).

609 MR WALLACE: What did you find? -- A. On what appeared to be a game track were the impressions of a pony's front legs some feet as if he had dropped quite suddenly, as though he had pulled up suddenly. To the left, that is, North West obliquely from the pony,

Q. Was a slide mark in the ground about 1 foot wide and 2 feet in length? It was about 1 inch in depth.

410.Q. What is the soil like there? -- A. It resembled gravel. It was pretty free from grass.

411.Q. Do you have any witness who says she says it was fairly hard with dirt on top? Is that a fair description? -- A. Yes. At the end of the slide mark was a trail of blood. From this point and running north west about nine yards off were some rocks.

412 MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: North east, you mean the left hand side? -- A. North east, Your Honour.

413.Q. What did you find? -- A. There were some rocks which were blood-stained. From the hat to the rocks the only marks on the ground appeared to be the pad marks of some animal. They appeared to my mind to be about the size of a lion's. There were the marks as if quite a large flock of waltzes or wild birds of the air had collected on these rocks. Straight ahead, that is the original front, about 20 yards off on another pad track was a swollen creature. 23 yards from the rocks.

414 MR WALLACE: What was the state of that sweater? -- A. It appeared to have been pecked by quite a lot of birds. There were innumerable holes in it. 10 yards further on was a tree near to which was a V. millinore, I saw a cartridge.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: Does that matter?

415 MR WALLACE: What else did you find there? -- A. There was a place there where there appeared to be the lair of an animal. 9 yards ahead was a blue shirt. The shirt was blood-stained round the neck - congealed blood.

416.Q. Was it torn? -- A. Yes, round the neck.

417.Q. Anything else? -- A. No, I don't think so.

418 MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: How was the shirt torn? -- A. There was a jagged edge all round the neck.

419.Q. Had it a collar? -- A. No, Your Honour.

420.Q. Had it ever had a collar? -- A. It might have had, Your Honour.

421 MR WALLACE: One witness has told us there was a triangular tear on the left breast? -- A. I cannot definitely state. I do remember in the congealed blood we took out two hairs of an animal. In the pocket of the shirt was a leather cigarette case.

422.Q. I don't think that is necessary. Did you find a pair of trousers? -- A. Yes. 170 yards ahead. They were a pair of khaki blacks. The front fly buttons were fastened.

423.Q. Was there a belt on the trousers? -- A. Yes, a leather cartridge belt.

- 424 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Fastened? — A. I could not remember, Your Honour, it was attached to the trousers.
- 425 MR WALLACE: I think you found a chain with keys? — A. Yes, four keys.
- 426 Q. What was the next thing you noticed? — A. There was a small drag mark 20 yards ahead about 15 inches wide, and 200 yards ahead to the left was a large boot and two small thick boards. It is said to be a water-hole.
- 427 Q. Was there a foot in the boot? — A. I cannot definitely say, Sir. 5 yards ahead were five human rib bones.
- 428 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: To which the marks following the rib bones?
- 429 Q. Did you find the head? — A. No.
- 430 Q. Were there any remains in the trousers? — A. Nothing at all.
- 431 Q. I think you came to the conclusion at that time that death was due to misadventure? — A. That is so.
- 432 Q. I think you examined some. On the 23th you examined the pony? — A. I did. I placed it in the police house.
- 433 Q. A week after the remains were found? — A. It would be about that, Sir.
- 434 Q. What was the result of that examination? — A. I took an impression of a mark on the inside of the rear hind leg.
- 435 Q. What was this mark like? — A. It appeared to me to be three claw marks, three punctures.
- 436 Q. There were just the three punctures on the inside of the rear hind leg?
- 437 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Three puncture marks? — A. Yes, Your Honour, as I visited the scene.
- 438 Q. You first of all said claw marks. Were they consistent with claw marks? — A. Yes, Your Honour.
- 439 MR WALLACE: Could you expect to find a claw mark on the inside of the hind leg? — A. Yes.
- 440 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: How high up? — A. About 6 or 8 inches towards the outside, here, (indicating).
- 441 MR WALLACE: Did you find other remains? — A. About 25 yards in the opposite direction to the direction in which I have travelled were three brass arm bones, from the part where the pony's claw marks were.
- 442 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Each arm? — A. Yes, Sir. There were a pair and one other arm bone.
- 443 Q. Fore arm and upper arm? — A. I could not say whether they were two fore arms or two upper arms.
- 444 Q. The bones of an arm and a half? — A. Yes, Your Honour.
- 445 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. ALLAN, Q. — A. Yes.

Q11. Q11. How was the ground examined by Mr. Allan?

444 MR. ALLAN: After Mr. Panya was reported missing to you you searched all day and all night? — A. All night and then all day.

445 Q. How did you search at night — with lamps? — A. There were two other Europeans and we went out with guns to all the water-holes and shouted and fired the guns expecting he had found his way to a water-hole.

446 Q. Was it a dark night? — A. It was very dark indeed.

447 MR. JUSTICE GAMBIE: Is that the night following the disappearance of Mr. Panya or the night further on? — A. That would be the night of the 16th.

MR. WALLACE: He disappeared on the 15th. I don't think the witness was informed until the Tuesday evening.

WITNESS: I went and immediately I was informed on the Tuesday, Your Honour.

448 MR. ALLAN: When you took the impression from the pony that did you do with 487? — A. I placed it in the Police Inquest file.

449 Q. Is that the thing? (Paper handed to witness). — A. Yes.

450 Q. Have you checked up that with a lion spur? — A. No, I have not.

451 MR. JUSTICE GAMBIE: This apparently was not taken until the 16th November? — A. That was the second occasion I visited the scene.

452 MR. ALLAN: That is the mark from the pony? — A. Yes.

453 Q. What date did you take that actually? — A. If it states the 16th it would be on the 16th November. The second occasion I visited the scene.

(Put in and marked "Exhibit A")

454 Q. Would you mind just explaining what are these marks? — A. These three marks are made by Stockholm Tar.

455 Q. If it was a lion's paw how would you tell? — A. I think from the general position of the three puncture marks.

456 Q. This represents the puncture wounds? — A. Yes. It is only supposition that it was a lion's paw, of course.

457 Q. Can you think of anything else it might be? — A. It might be any other animal.

458 Q. It could not be a dog's? — A. No, quite.

459 MR. JUSTICE GAMBIE: You think it was a lion? — A. In my opinion, Your Honour, it was the claw mark of an animal similar to a lion.

460 MR. ALLAN: You examined the ground very thoroughly? — A. Yes.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6

Reference —  
C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON



- 661.Q. Did you examine it with others? -- A. There were several Europeans.
- 662.Q. And you came to the conclusion, from what you saw on the ground and the marks, that Mr Poyas had been thrown from his horse and either killed or afterwards killed by a lion -- killed by the fall or by a lion? -- A. Yes.
- 663.Q. Were the remains and the clothes buried? -- A. Yes.
- 664.Q. Did you visit the spot where these clothes were buried again? -- A. Yes.
- 665.Q. Why? -- A. For the purpose of re-examining the clothing.
- 666.Q. What induced you to return to the scene?
- 667 MR JUSTICE GABLER: How long after the burial? -- A. On the 16th November.
- 668.Q. You discovered the remains on the 16th November? -- A. Yes, Your Honour.
- 669 MR ALLAN: Was that because you had heard certain rumors? -- A. Yes.
- 670.Q. You went to examine the clothing to find out if there was any trace of a weapon having been used? -- A. Yes; that is so.
- 671.Q. Looking specifically for holes made by a weapon, did you find any? -- A. I did not.
- 672.Q. And today are you satisfied that neither in the shirt nor the trousers was the mark of a sharp weapon? -- A. Yes.
- 673 MR JUSTICE GABLER: You are satisfied today there was no mark on the shirt or trousers which could have been caused by a sharp weapon? -- A. Except birds' beaks, Your Honour.
- 674 MR ALLAN: A spear thrust, or an arrow, or a stabbing knife would make a clean hole in cloth? -- A. Yes.
- 675.Q. A triangular tear is usually the result of a catch or something? If you catch your coat on the handle of a door? -- A. Yes.
- 676.Q. And the tears you saw on the shirt may have been the result of claws passing over the beard of birds? -- A. To my mind it appeared to be by beaks of birds, pecking marks.
- 677 MR JUSTICE GABLER: Are there any remarks about that? -- A. I can't remember seeing them there, Your Honour.
- 678 MR ALLAN: The shirt neck was a ragged tear? -- A. Yes.
- 679.Q. On the ground near the remains was there no indication of a struggle having taken place? -- A. None whatsoever.
- 680 MR JUSTICE GABLER: The remains were scattered over a distance of about 600 yards, Mr Allan.

	1	2	3	4	5	6	
PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE							
Reference							
C.O. 533 / 455							
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON							

MR ALLAN: How the slide, I should say, Your Honour.

WITNESS: By marks other than the marks of animal.

Q19 MR ALLAN: Among the remains found was a boot? -- A. Yes.

Q20 Q. -- You wear a boot? -- A. A left boot.

Q21 Q. Was it a heavy boot? -- A. It was an ordinary and  
classified boot.

Q22 MR JUSTICE GARDNER: There was a foot inside that boot? --  
A. I cannot remember, Your Honour.

Q23 Q. You remember a left boot? -- A. Yes.

Q24 MR ALLAN: How were the slide was and the pony's footprints  
was there any indication of any boot marks? -- A.  
None whatsoever.

Q25 Q. So that as far as the ground indicated Mr Perry had  
ever been on his feet there? -- A. That is not

Q26 Q. You said you found the hairs. Can you describe them --  
A. They were more or less brown in colour and about  
three to four inches in length.

Q27 MR JUSTICE GARDNER: They were in the shirt? -- A. In  
the engorged blood on the shirt, Your Honour.

Q28 MR ALLAN: Would these hairs in the shirt do you remember  
if there was blood? -- A. It was round the whole  
back of the shirt.

Q29 Q. You were talking about punctures in the shirt as if made  
by teeth of a horse? -- A. They were very small circular  
marks of blood. Hardly not worth taking notice of.

Q30 Q. They did not look as if they had bled freely? -- A.  
Certainly not.

Q31 Q. Would a suture peaking in the ordinary way produce a  
small spot which bled freely? -- A. Not after death.

Q32 Q. But a living man?

MR JUSTICE GARDNER: Would a suture be able to peck at a living  
man?

Q33 MR ALLAN: A corpse just newly dead?

MR JUSTICE GARDNER: A corpse does not bleed, Mr Allan.

MR ALLAN: I can give you that from Taylor, Your Honour. It is  
exposure to the air which coagulates the blood. That  
takes about 5 to 10 minutes. But where the blood is  
still in the body it may take several hours.

Q34 Q. Then did you go on leave? -- A. The last occasion  
was December 1931, about Christmas.

Q35 Q. Did you know Eberenz? -- A. I met him once.

Q36 Q. You were not here when his investigation was going on  
-- A. No.

(The witness withdrew.)

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE				
1	2	3	4	5
Reference --				
C.O. 533 455				
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH--NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON				

499.Q. Have you ever seen any of these accused before? -- A. The one of the left (No. 1 accused) seems familiar to me. His face,

500.Q. Were you present when the Inquest was held? -- A. No.

501.Q. You had gone on leave? -- A. Yes.

502.Q. From the ground could you tell what rate the pony had been travelling at? -- A. No, I could not tell.

503.Q. The small is said to have been 1000 yards away. In that an unusual distance to find a head? -- A. I have not had any other similar experience to this.

504.Q. Have you noticed often in the bush country that you find the head, say of a buck, without another bone at all? -- A. I do not. A hunter, I have not, I cannot answer from experience.

505.Q. You cannot say your country about these are bones and something which they were? -- A. I am afraid not.

506.Q. Were other parts of the body missing? -- A. There were the spine, pelvis, and certain rib bones. There were the lower leg bones missing too.

RE-EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

507 MR WALLACE. How soon after the remains were found were they buried with the clothes? -- A. Yes.

508.Q. How soon? -- A. That same evening. It would be about three hours, or so, by the time the police returned.

509.Q. On the 11th October? -- A. On the Wednesday.

510.Q. You discovered them on the 10th November? -- A. Yes.

511.Q. What was their condition at that time? -- A. Quite good.

512.Q. And the clothes? -- A. Exactly as I got them in.

513.Q. Do you know much about lions? Have you ever seen them? -- A. Yes, hundreds of times. But I am not a hunter. I don't believe... I don't like killing them.

514 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE. At the place you found the skin cart, Mr Aab, was the bush sufficiently thick to hide five people so that a game could suddenly come on them? -- A. It was very thin, very sparse. They could have been individually behind the bushes.

515.Q. Have you any explanation as to how this alleged claw mark could get in that peculiar position on the pony? -- A. The condition of the pony was that the lion sprang one of his legs levelled on the pony. The pony is going along, and the lion sprang across it and one foot grazed on the pony.

516.Q. But would not that be on the pony's flank? -- A. If the pony was standing like this it would have got it there. (Indicating).

517 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE. What impression did you have? -- A. I remember (The witness withdrew).

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10

Reference -

C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

WALTER ROBERT ELLIOTT CROSS:

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

516 MR WALLACE: Your full name, Mr Elliott? -- A. Walter  
517 MR Albert Elliott, as Kibson? -- A. Yes.

517 Q. Inspector, Calif.? -- A. Yes. -- A. No. He did  
not make a statement, but a police man wrote facts.

518 Q. You were also inspector in 1931? -- A. Yes.

519 Q. As the result of certain information did you go to  
Summit in 1931, December? -- A. I did.

520 Q. To make further investigation into the death of the  
deceased? -- A. Yes.

521 Q. A child's skull was found in January? -- A. A skull  
was found, but I don't know exactly when.

522 Q. Was an attempt made as a result of your enquiries? --  
A. Yes, at Summit.

523 Q. The skull had been found before that? -- A. Yes.

524 Q. And the Magistrate brought in a verdict of death by  
misadventure? -- A. Yes.

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN

525 MR ALLAN: When you arrived at Summit you found that certain  
matters were floating about? -- A. Yes.

526 Q. They had been got going by a man called Kibson? --  
A. Yes.

527 Q. When you got to Summit did you get a statement that  
Kibson had given to the Assistant Superintendent of  
Police, Mr Holmes? -- A. Yes; it was handed to me.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: How do you propose to get that statement in?  
The Cross very nicely refrained from getting it in, as  
they could not. The statement was made, for the  
purpose of information by Mr Holmes, but why do you get  
it in now?

MR ALLAN: I don't know where Mr Holmes is now, so I know where it  
is now.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: Neither do I.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: All right, Mr Cross, Mr Holmes, the  
witness, Mr Holmes, I believe, is at Lambton Cox.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: The statement was not made to Mr Elliott,  
was it?

MR ALLAN: But Mr Elliott got a copy of the statement and going  
on the facts in the statement given to him to make his  
investigation.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: It is not only secondary evidence, it is  
third or fourth hand.

MR WALLACE: I give you that in chief evidence.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: The statement was actually put in for my friend's  
MR WALLACE information, but in all this I don't want to make the  
cross-examination but it is not getting us any further.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: The statement in the lower Court.

MR ALLAN: In your investigation did you interview any of  
528 MR ALLAN: What investigations did you make? -- A. I visited

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

1	2	3	4	5	6
---	---	---	---	---	---

Reference -

C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED OR PHOTODUPLICATION WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS OFFICE, LONDON

investigated the truth of the statement, the statement being to the effect -----

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Always it at that.

629 MR ALLAN: Did you see Kibereng? -- A. Yes.

630 Q. Did he make a statement to you? -- A. No. He did not make a statement, but I asked him certain facts which were already written in the statement.

631 Q. You put certain questions and got certain replies? -- A. Yes.

632 Q. Did your interview contain people? -- A. Yes, I interviewed quite a number of people in Samba.

633 Q. Did you interview Logont? -- A. I don't remember the name.

634 Q. The chief? -- A. A chief.

635 Q. Could you know him if you saw him now? -- A. No, I could not.

636 Q. The whole result of your investigation was that you came to the conclusion that Kibereng's information was false? -- A. I came to that conclusion.

637 Q. It appears there was a thorough investigation? -- A. Yes, a very thorough investigation.

638 Q. Kibereng was subsequently prosecuted at your instance? -- A. Yes, for giving false information.

639 Q. He pleaded guilty? -- A. Yes.

640 Q. And said that he had been put up to it by a Police officer?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Whether Kibereng was prosecuted for giving false information or not does not help me, as I do not know what it was and I do not intend to know because it is not going to help me to know the result of the investigation.

MR ALLAN: All I want to get, Your Honour, is that there was an investigation.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Yes, you do not know what Kibereng said does it help me to know the result of the investigation?

MR ALLAN: It will help, Your Honour, when Mr Allitt, as he will, admits that there was an inquest afterwards and going on at the same time and that the result of that inquest was that the deceased died by misadventure.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I have put that in chief already.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: That is all in. I don't wish to stop the cross-examination but it is not getting us any further.

641 MR ALLAN: In your investigations did you interview most of the witnesses called in this case, the native witnesses?

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

1
2
3
4
5
6

Reference --

C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

...As I don't know the witnesses, and I could not remember them if I did.

648 Q. You made notes -- A. I made notes on my file of the witnesses interviewed.

MR HALLACH: Mr Leslie has the file here if it would help.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I do not see how it is going to help.

MR ALLAN: I still want to know the witnesses he did interview.

WITNESS: This is a very lengthy file, Your Honour, and I would have to read through it before I could tell what witnesses I interviewed.

MR ALLAN: The importance will be when the native witnesses are called to see whether Mr Elliott did get into touch with these people. Kiberongi made certain allegations.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I don't know what he said and I never will.

MR ALLAN: Mr Elliott says he did and he says he investigated those statements. I simply want to know what people he interrogated in the course of his investigations.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: How will that help the case?

MR ALLAN: It may help as in the cross-examination of these native witnesses if they were interviewed by Mr Elliott.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Mr Elliott can refresh his memory during the night and he will be in a position to answer your questions in the morning.

THE COURT ADJOURNED TO 23-11-1934 AT 10 A.M.

25th NOVEMBER, 1934 10 A.M.

650 Q. For the record, the name of the witness is WALTER ROBERT SIMMONS ex former cath.

651 Q. Cross-examination by Mr Allan (continued).

652 MR ALLAN: You have now had an opportunity of examining your file, Mr Elliott. Tell the Court shortly the nature of the investigations you made and why you came to the conclusion you did. -- A. Kiberongi made a statement that he had been given .....

MR HALLACH: I can't object, Your Honour. If my friend asks the witness what conclusion he came to as the result of the investigation .....

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: What Kiberongi told the witness is not evidence.

MR ALLAN: I quite agree, Your Honour.

WITNESS: I interrogated a number of witnesses and of those witnesses I recorded three statements. They were the statements of a young girl named Kacharia, the second

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE									
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Reference -									
C.O. 533									
455									
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON									

539 MR ALABANI: a girl, and the third girl named Rainetti. I held an identification parade with a number of Moran on the parade, and Kiberengi pointed out two Natives whom he had referred to in his statement. The names of the two Natives .....

MR JUSTICE GABELE: I do not see where this evidence is leading us at all.

544 MR ALMAN: As the result of your investigation the C.I.D. find no action? -- A. Only against Kiberengi.

MR JUSTICE GABELE: I think we have it already that Kiberengi's information was found to be false after a very thorough investigation.

MR ALMAN: That is all, Your Honour.

MR WALLACE: No re-examination. (The witness withdrew).

545 MR ALBANI: LEBERE'S OIB LUGBLOLO affirmed.

546 MR ALBANI: EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

547 MR WALLACE: You are a Nandi and you are employed as a herd by Mr Hanson Shaw? -- A. Yes.

548 Q. Do you remember Bruno Poynt? -- A. Yes.

549 Q. Do you remember the time he disappeared? -- A. Yes.

550 Q. Was you employed by Mr Hanson Shaw then? -- A. Yes.

551 Q. Did you assist in the search? -- A. Yes.

552 Q. How many days? -- A. Two days.

553 Q. Do you know Gathambo? -- A. Yes.

554 Q. Was the first day the day Gathambo came over to see Bruno Shaw? -- A. Yes.

555 Q. Did you find anything that day? -- A. No.

556 Q. And the next day? -- A. We found something the third day, we failed on the first and second.

557 Q. How many days did you search? -- A. Three days, and we found him on the third.

558 MR JUSTICE GABELE: What did you find? -- A. We found the clothing and small bones.

MR JUSTICE GABELE: I can't think this witness matters much. We have ample evidence about the remains.

MR WALLACE: Very well, Your Honour.

559 Q. Do you know Superintendent Ridgway? -- A. Yes.

560 Q. Did you point out to him the place where you found the remains? -- A. Yes.

1	2	3	4	5	6
---	---	---	---	---	---

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Reference —

CO. 533 / 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT THE WRITTEN PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

## CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.

559. MR ALLAN: You were the second person to find the remains? —  
A: Yes; prints and now you say you did not.

560. Q. You saw the marks of the pony when you got there? —  
A: Yes; other people told me.

561. Q. And where the pony had stopped up? — A. I saw the  
marks where the horse had stopped and also the running  
marks of the horse.

562. Q. You also saw the marks of a lion?

MR WALLACE: I think my friend ought to put the question fairly.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: This is your witness, Mr Wallace.

MR WALLACE: He should be asked a question.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: The answer can be I did or I did not. I  
think it is a fair question.

MR ALLAN: I am taking it this way to make it shorter.

563. Q. Did you see the marks of a lion? — A. No.

564. Q. You gave evidence at the Inquest? — A. Yes.

565. Q. Did you tell the District Commissioner that you saw  
marks of a lion? — A. I don't remember having seen  
the lion spoor.

566. Q. Do you remember seeing a place where you told the D.C.  
two lions had lain down?

567. MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Why did you tell the D.C. you saw the  
spoor of lion? — A. I did not tell the D.C.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Did he actually, Mr Allan.

MR ALLAN: I will read his deposition. "He saw his bones and  
his clothes. We saw the tracks of his pony. We saw  
tracks of lion and the place where lions, probably two,  
had lain down. We were very fond of Mr Poyser. I saw  
the marks where the pony had dug his feet in hard and  
another mark which looked as if a man had fallen. We  
were there first. We saw no human tracks; only lion.  
If there had been men there we should have seen their  
footmarks."

568. MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: According to the Inquest Report you  
distinctly told the D.C. you saw the tracks of lion.  
The D.C. did not make it up. — A. I told the D.C.  
that I had seen the place where something had lain,  
but I did not tell him that.

569. MR ALLAN: You did not tell him about lions at all? — A.  
Yes; I mentioned I saw a place where something had lain,  
perhaps lions or hyenas.

570. Q. Would you know lion's footmarks if you saw them? —  
A. Yes.

571. Q. Did you see any footmarks of human beings? — A. No;  
because the soil was hard.

572. Q. Did you see the imprint of a man's boot? — A. No.

1	2	3	4	5	6
---	---	---	---	---	---

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Reference —

C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO  
BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHIC-  
ALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE  
PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON



575.Q. Can you account for having told the D.C. that you saw lion footprints and was you say you did not?

576 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: The D.C. made it all up, did he? — A. Perhaps other people told him.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: You must remember in fairness to the witness it is two and a half years ago.

577 MR ALLAN: Do you think your memory was more accurate two and a half years ago than it is now? — A. My memory is as good now as it was two and a half years ago.

MR WALLACE: No re-examination, Your Honour.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness withdrew).

KISAKA OLE SIRONDA affirmed:

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

576 MR WALLACE: Did you know Evans Poyys? — A. Yes.

577.Q. And you used to work for him? — A. Yes.

578.Q. Were you working for him at the time he disappeared? — A. Yes.

577.Q. Is that a long time ago? How long? Short or long? — A. This is the fourth year.

578.Q. Some time after he disappeared did you find anything a man in a pigman? — A. I did not find anything.

579.Q. MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I think you can lead him a bit on this. It is not controversial.

580.MR WALLACE: Do you know where his remains were found? — A. Yes, I know the place.

581.Q. Did you not find something fairly near this sometime after Mr Poyys disappeared? — A. I found a skull.

582.Q. Have you any idea what skull it was? — A. Evans Poyys.

583.Q. Why do you think that? — A. Because of his teeth.

584 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: What was wrong with his teeth? — A. Because of the gold in one of the teeth.

585 MR WALLACE: And had Evans Poyys gold in one of his teeth? — A. Yes.

586.Q. You are quite certain of that? — A. Yes.

587.Q. You know him well? — A. Yes.

588.Q. When you found it what did you do? — A. I tore a piece of my stick and climbed a tree and tied it.

589 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: As a landmark? — A. Yes.

590 MR WALLACE: What did you do then? — A. The following

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
C.O. 533 455					
Reference —					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

saying I went to inform Brana Shaw.

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. ALLAN.

591 MR. ALLAN: When you saw the skull was it lying in the open in the grass or was it hidden in any way? -- A: There was grass growing round it.

592 MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: There were no signs of it being hidden? -- A: No: Just laid there.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness withdrew).

L O L D I B E D O O R L E S E N E T O

affixed.

EXAMINED BY MR. WALLACE.

MR. ALLAN: Before this witness is affixed in the ordinary way, Your Honour, I understand that the Sambari, like the Kasai, have an oath. You will find it in the first volume of the Law Reports. The oath they take is an oath on the mother's garment for a man, and the woman takes an oath on the father's garment. For what it is worth, I think they might be asked to take their own oath.

MR. WALLACE: It seems to me not to be in keeping with the practice and dignity of the Court.

MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: If we carried Native practices to an extreme we should have to bring in a goat. Each particular tribe has its own particular form of oath. If we have a Kikuyu we shall have to bring a live goat into Court and kill it in Court. I think affirmation in the ordinary way.

MR. ALLAN: As Your Honour please.

(The witness was affixed).

593 MR. WALLACE: You are a Sambari? -- A: Yes.

594.Q. What section of the tribe do you belong to? -- A: The Loregithi.

595.Q. Do you remember going out on safari several years ago to see the tenderloin? -- A: Yes.

596.Q. When did you go with? -- A: Old Lesori.

597.Q. What time did you leave your camp? -- A: About sunrise in the morning: 6 o'clock.

598.Q. Which way did you go? -- A: Angata Vergol. We went past Angata Vergol.

599.Q. What did you see? -- A: We found a buck which had been killed by a hyena. We skinned it and cut one leg.

600.Q. With what? -- A: With a spear.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
C. O. 533 / 455					
Reference -					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPHS - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT THE ALLY WRITTEN PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

Q11.C. What did you do then? ...  
MR JUSTICE GARRETT: What is the exact significance of the band,  
the necklace?

MR WALLACE: The conversation, Your Honour, that this witness might  
have been involved, as there was blood on the upper arm  
they got the bandage.

Q12.C. What did you do then? -- A. He saw some people.

Q13 MR JUSTICE GARRETT: How many? -- A. Five.

Q14.C. What tribe? -- Lapogiana Cakham.

Q15 MR WALLACE: Do you know them? -- A. Yes.

Q16.C. Where are they? -- A. The five accused.

Q17.C. Did you speak to them? -- A. After they saw us, I  
saw them, or did? -- A. No further.

Q18 MR JUSTICE GARRETT: They saw you and the Locorri? -- A. Yes.  
They saw them, too, saw Locorri then.

Q19 MR WALLACE: Did you go along or did Locorri go with you? --  
A. To the bank, then we got close to them to saw a  
band and arm and private parts.

Q20.C. Of what? -- A. Of a European.

Q21 MR JUSTICE GARRETT: How? -- A. Yes.

Q22 MR WALLACE: Where did you see them? -- A. Placed on the  
ground, originally it was in their hands.

Q23 MR JUSTICE GARRETT: Who was carrying the band? Take them one  
by one, A. -- A. Locorri, the fifth accused.

Q24.C. Who was carrying the shirt? -- A. Locorri, the fourth  
accused.

Q25.C. Who was carrying the private parts? -- A. Locorri,  
the fourth accused.

Q26 MR WALLACE: They were the five accused dressed? -- A. They  
had tucked their clothes round the waist.

Q27.C. Is that the usual way to wear a shirt? -- A. No. The  
usual way is as I am wearing. (Round the shoulders).

Q28.C. Is there any significance in wearing the shirts round  
the waist? -- A. If people go and find fights they  
tuck their shirts in that fashion.

Q29.C. Did you have a conversation with the women? They are  
of the same nation as you, are they not? -- A. Yes.  
I spoke to one of them.

Q30.C. Who did you speak to? -- A. Miroo, the fifth accused.  
I asked him, "What is this you are carrying?" He  
reply me "A European", more or less.

Q31.C. Who replied? -- A. Miroo. I asked them "Where did  
you kill?" and they said "At It Pagan".

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

1	2	3	4	5	6
---	---	---	---	---	---

Reference

C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

Q32.Q. Yes, didn't he? -- A. I asked him whether he was by himself or with others and he answered that the European was alone on a horse. I asked him "Where is the body?" and he said "The horse ran away". As we were talking I saw three Wanderers. They ran back here to what I saw.

Q33.Q. You say you asked Lirano where they had killed and Lirano said "At 21 Pingan". Was he referring to himself alone? -- A. He was sitting beside Lesoiba.

Q34.MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: Did he say he had killed alone or what? -- A. Lirano said it was he who killed, and then Lesoiba said "It was I who killed".

Q35.Q. The others said nothing? -- A. Yes.

Q36.MR WALLACE: What weapons were they carrying? -- A. Each had two spears.

Q37.MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: Had the spears got the little leather covers on or off? -- A. No leather caps.

Q38.MR WALLACE: Were their spears clean or had they blood on them? -- A. There was blood on them.

Q39.Q. Each was carrying two? Two spears in all? How many had blood on them? -- A. Six had blood.

Q40.Q. Do you know to whom those spears belonged? -- A. I know about two. The others were lying on the ground.

Q41.Q. Which two belonging to whom? -- A. Number 4 and 8's were blood-stained.

Q42.Q. How were you wearing your slacks that day? (The witness demonstrated).

Q43.MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: You were going to war, were you? -- A. No.

Q44.Q. Just now you told us Cambans never wear them like that unless they are going to war? -- A. No, but they slip it into the bottom as well as from the top.

Q45.MR WALLACE: Yours was down, was it? -- A. Yes.

Q46.Q. After you had killed the buck did you clean your spears or after cutting the leg off the buck? -- A. I did not clean it.

Q47.Q. Then you saw three Wanderers? -- A. Yes.

Q48.Q. Did you go and talk to them? -- A. Yes.

Q49.Q. Did you know those Wanderers? -- A. I knew two.

Q50.Q. Who were they? -- A. Ole Kaihotane and Ole Rangi.

Q51.Q. Do you know their first names? -- A. I don't know.

Q52.Q. Tell us in your own words what happened now? -- A. I asked them what they were searching for and they replied "strayed goats". The Wanderer asked who the accused were and I deceived them by saying I did not know them.

Q53.Q. Why did you do that? -- A. Simply deceiving them. After I had deceived the Wanderer they chattered and we

C.O. 533 455  
 BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

Q360. Who chirping also? -- A. Because I did not know where he was I did not know it.  
 Q361. How far away was it from the place where you were talking to the five women at the place where you talked to the woman? -- A. As far as from here to that fence.

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Would it be 100 yards?

MR ALLAN: Yes, with the woman how far away from the place where she was? -- A. I don't know how long it took to get there.

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: How do you get the end of, Mr Allan?

MR ALLAN: It is more than 100, Your Honour.

Q362 MR WALLACE: Were you were talking to the woman could you see the accused? -- A. Yes.

Q363. What was the CRIME COMMITTED BY MR ALLAN.

Q364 MR ALLAN: What woman do you belong to?

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Do you mean now or three years ago? The woman who was charged on the case.

MR ALLAN: I am referring to the time of the crime.

Q365 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: At the time of this committal? -- A. Of course.

Q366 MR ALLAN: How far is that from the woman where she accused? -- A. She is charged with the crime at a place called North, where there is a bar and a cafe. I was carrying the book and accused & the man who was in this of charge from the woman at the committal. -- A. A long way.

Q367. How far was it from the place where the five women were charged?

Q368. Is their woman named Angela charged there of charge? -- A. Angela is charged there Angela charged. I don't know if she has had that disease.

Q369. A long way?

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: What are you getting at, Mr Allan?

MR ALLAN: I am trying to get there three people were going together they were from across this place at all.

Q370. You were going to visit Wandorbo, where? -- A. I was going to visit my class.

Q371. Where? -- A. At one of the places.

Q372. Can you tell us where that is? -- A. It is Jagg(?)

Q373. Did you ever get there or were you on your way back?

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Ask the question as simply as you can. When you got the accused was he going or coming back?

Q374. I was going. -- A. I was going to the place where the accused was.

Q375 MR ALLAN: Did you ever go there then? -- A. I returned. I was there when the accused was there.

Q376. I was with the accused? -- A. I returned to the place where I had spent the night.

Q377. What was the accused doing? -- A. I was with the accused.

Q378. Why? -- A. I got frightened after seeing the accused.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Reference

C.O. 533 / 455

COPIES OF PHOTOGRAPHS NOT TO BE REPRODUCED OR PHOTOGRAPHICALLY REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

659.Q. What were you frightened of? -- A. Because I did not want people to say it was I who had done it.

670.Q. Was there any sound was killed by a system? -- A. Maybe by system or beyond.

671.Q. Do you know if Pingman? -- A. Yes. Pingman was with me. I saw him when the things happened. He gave me the things.

672.Q. When you had the machine how the army from if Pingman was you? -- A. I don't know how long it would take, but it was not far from the place where I got them.

673.Q. What was it that you saw they on the August 1941? -- A. They were between Augusta Vergal and Palagiano.

674.Q. Did you see of the machine? -- A. Yes.

675.Q. What was it that you saw they did they sit down? -- A. I don't know the reason why.

676.Q. How many things? -- A. Yes.

677.Q. But you saw the army for them and you say these things? -- A. Yes.

678.Q. How far away were you when you first saw these things? -- A. About 200 yards, the distance to the tank.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: I do not want to stop you, Mr Allan. What he actually said was: "I went towards them, close to them, with Lewis. On getting close to them I saw the tank, an arm and private parts of a European car. Accused 6 was carrying the head and accused 2 the arm and private parts."

679 MR ALLAN: That was when you saw the five accused first. From there did you see anything. Did you see the head and private parts from that distance? -- A. I could see the European car and that distance.

680.Q. And you could see the arm? -- A. No, I did not see that at that distance. I only saw the head, the arm and the tank.

681.Q. When you were at that distance is that when they sat down? -- A. Yes, they turned round and saw me and sat down. They looked and saw me.

682.Q. Did they hide these things close to the tank and not there? -- A. Yes.

683 MR JUSTICE GABLER: Saw you and your friends? -- A. Yes.

684 MR ALLAN: Did they hide the things from you when you came up to them? -- A. They hid them beside them.

685 MR JUSTICE GABLER: What did they hide them under? -- A. They put them on the side away from me.

686.Q. The witnesses did not want to say about it? -- A. Yes.

687 MR ALLAN: It was quite clear they did not want you to see these things? -- A. Yes, they were hiding them and they were not carrying a machine to hand and you do not know what they were about. It they told you the whole story? -- A. Yes, I was wondering about it.

688.Q. You have said that you saw the head. Did you see the arm quite distinctly? -- A. Yes, truly, I saw the arm.

689.Q. When you got up to speaking distance why did you ask the witnesses how they were about it?

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference —					
C.O. 533 / 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

Q100. What were they carrying if you know? -- A. I did, but I had already seen it.

Q101. With the five accused and yourself and Legari there were seven persons there? -- A. Yes.

Q102. How far away from you were the Vanderbros approached? -- A. Yes, when the three Vanderbros appeared, the five were sitting down and I was standing with Legari.

Q103. Did the Vanderbros step across the distance of the fence away? -- A. I looked and saw them. They started walking towards us and Legari walked to meet them.

Q104. How far away from the five accused were you when you did meet them? -- A. They only started walking a bit, and when they noticed that I was walking towards them they stopped.

Q105. How far away from the five accused were you? How far were the Vanderbros away? -- A. Quite near the fence.

MR WALLACE: What they actually said was they were near the fence when they met them.

Q106. MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: How far actually met and greeted the Vanderbros how far away from the five accused was it? -- A. It is the first row to the middle of the field.

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: How many yards would that be?

MR ALLAN: About 60 I should think.

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Do you agree on 60, Mr Wallace?

MR WALLACE: Yes, Your Honour. I observed that.

Q107. MR ALLAN: Before you left the accused to meet the Vanderbros did the accused hide the head and arms and other parts?

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: They never actually hid them because there was someone to hide them. You cannot hide a human head like that.

MR ALLAN: They could have put their clothes over it.

Q108. Did they hide these things down in to the grass and put their clothes over them? -- A. They placed them on the ground.

Q109. Did you tell the Vanderbros what you had seen? -- A. No.

Q110. Did you speak about it at all to the Vanderbros? -- A. No.

Q111. The Vanderbros did not speak to you about it? -- A. No.

Q112. MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: It sounds very incredible. You meet a party of seven carrying a European's head and you do not discuss it with the Vanderbros? -- A. We were surprised but we did not speak to the Vanderbros about it.

Q113. MR ALLAN: Have you spoken to anyone about this? -- A. I did not speak to anybody. Only myself and Legari knew about it.

Q114. The Vanderbros knew nothing about it?

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6

C.O. 533 / 55

Reference  
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPHICALLY REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

MR WALLACE: How does he know whether the Wandorobo knew anything about it?

MR ALLAN: He says there was no discussion, which is a most serious thing, and what I wish to put to him is, would the Wandorobo have spoken about it if they had seen anything?

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: How does he know.

(THE COURT ADJOURNED FOR 10 MINUTES  
AND RESUMED AT 11-45 A.M.)

703. MR ALLAN: You were arrested by the Police? — A. Yes; formerly I was arrested.

704. Q. From the day you saw this until you were arrested you had never discussed this thing with anyone? — A. Yes, I had not spoken to anyone.

705. Q. You did not tell the father, and you did not tell Logoben the chief? — A. I did not.

706. Q. You have said that you were wearing your shaka down? — A. Yes.

707. Q. The Wandorobo, when they come to give their evidence, will say that your shaka was rolled round your waist the same as the rest of them? — A. It will be untrue if they say so.

708. Q. Had you no reason whatever for telling the Wandorobo you did not know the accused?

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: He have been into that at some length in chief. He said three times "I deceived them", he was asked three times and he said "No".

709. MR ALLAN: When you reached the accused were all their spears on the ground? — A. Yes.

710. MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Stuck in the ground or lying on the ground? — A. All lying on the ground.

711. MR ALLAN: In your conversation with the accused, were they boasting or that they had done? — A. Yes; those two, Numbers 4 and 5. Each one said "I killed", and the other one said "I killed".

712. Q. You still say they were boasting although they tried to hide the things? — A. They were trying to hide them before they recognized us properly.

713. Q. Did you see that the private parts were wrapped up in? Were they wrapped up? — A. Not wrapped in anything.

MR WALLACE: No re-examination.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness then withdrew).

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE	
1	2
3	4
5	6
Reference: —	
C.O. 533	
455	
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPHIC NOT TO BE REPRODUCED OR PUBLISHED IN ANY MANNER WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON	



LESLIE ETIENS OLB. LESOBI affirmed;

EXHIBITED BY MR WALLACE.

- 714 MR WALLACE: You are a Lesobu? -- A. Yes.
- 715 Q. Loveliana? -- A. Yes.
- 716 Q. Do you know Old Lesobu? -- A. Yes.
- 717 Q. Do you remember going out on safari with him a long time ago? -- A. Yes.
- 718 Q. Where did you go? -- A. To Daraba.
- 719 Q. Which way? -- A. Through Angata Gorgoi.
- 720 Q. Tell His Honour exactly what happened that day. -- A. We went through Angata Gorgoi and just before we crossed Palagian Valley we saw a dead bush. My companion asked us to wait while he climbed it to see whether there was marrow inside the bones of the buck. He cut the leg.
- 721 Q. What with? -- A. With a spear.
- 722 Q. Were you carrying a spear? -- A. Yes.
- 723 Q. After Lesobu cut off the leg what did you do? -- A. I was standing and I noticed the accused coming.
- 724 Q. The whole five of them? -- A. Yes, the whole five. I told Lesobu there were some people. When they saw us they ran down and we walked close to them. We recognized them as Loveliana.
- 725 Q. You are Loveliana too. Do you live in the same village? -- A. Yes, I am Loveliana. I do not live in the same village.
- 726 Q. Do you live far away? -- A. It is a long way away.
- 727 Q. You approached them? -- A. Yes.
- 728 Q. What happened then? -- A. Lesobu spoke to them "What is this you have done?" Number 5 accused said: "We have killed".
- 729 Q. Who does the "we" refer to? -- A. When Number 5 said ..
- 700 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: He said "I have killed"? -- A. Yes. And accused 4 said, "I have killed". Number 5 had a hand, a white man's hand.
- 701 MR WALLACE: Can you tell us what colour hair it had? -- A. I did not notice what colour the hair was.
- 702 Q. Arons (No. 5) was carrying the head of a European? -- A. And Lesobu (No. 6) was carrying the private parts.
- 703 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Nothing else? -- A. Lesobu also was carrying an arm.
- 704 MR WALLACE: Male or female? -- A. Male.
- 705 Q. Were the private parts of an African or a European? -- A. European.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference —					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT IN PHOTOGRAPH — NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

726 MR JUSTICE GABLER: And the area the same? -- A. Yes.

727 MR WALLACE: That happened then? -- A. While Leacato was speaking to the accused we noticed three Vandorobos. We left those people sitting down and walked towards the Vandorobos. The five accused men walked to the fence and talked to the Vandorobos.

728 Q. When you saw the Vandorobo first how far away were they? -- A. That tall three near the fence.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: About 100 yards away.

729 MR WALLACE: When you met the Vandorobo how far away from the accused were you? -- A. At the same place as the fence.

740 Q. How long did you talk to the Vandorobo for? -- A. We only spoke to them for a short time.

741 Q. And when you left were the accused still there? When you stopped talking to the Vandorobo? -- A. While we were talking to the Vandorobo these people walked away.

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.

742 MR ALLAN: When you saw the five accused approaching how far away were they when you first saw them? -- A. A little beyond the fence.

743 Q. From the accused fence? -- A. As far from here to that corrugated iron building.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: 150 yards.

744 MR ALLAN: Did they sit down immediately they saw you? -- A. They came on a little way and then sat down.

745 Q. Did you see these things before they sat down? -- A. I did not see.

746 Q. You did not see Alamo carrying anything then? -- A. I did not see, but when I went closer I saw the head on the ground.

747 Q. Did they show you it or did you see it for yourself? -- A. We saw ourselves. They did not show it to us.

748 Q. Did they try to hide them? -- A. Yes.

749 Q. How did they try to hide them? -- A. They tried to hide them in the grass but we saw it before.

750 Q. There was grass there, and they tried to cover them all up with grass? -- A. Yes.

751 Q. Was the grass long? -- A. About that length (indicating).

MR JUSTICE GABLER: About 2 feet 6 inches.

752 MR ALLAN: Were the arms and the private parts rolled up in grass or cloth or anything like that? -- A. They were not wrapped with anything.

753 Q. Did you talk with them for long? -- A. Leacato spoke to them for a short time only.

754 Q. Did they tell you not to say anything about what you had

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Reference

533 455

GOVERNMENT PHOTOGRAPHY NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT THE WRITTEN PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE LONDON

seen? — A. No.

757.Q. Have you told anyone about what you saw there? — A. No. I have not told anyone. I don't know about Leseneto.

758.Q. When you left the five accused you walked to about the fence and talked to the Wandorobo? — A. Yes.

759.Q. Did you tell the Wandorobo what you had seen? — A. No.

760.Q. Was there any conversation between Leseneto and the Wandorobo about the European at all? — A. No.

761.Q. You stopped and talked to the Wandorobo and then when you turned round to look for the five accused they had disappeared?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: He did not say that, Mr Allan. He said the five accused got up and walked off.

762.Q. MR ALLAN: When you had finished talking to the Wandorobo did you know where the accused had gone? — A. We did not see them going. After talking to the Wandorobo they went away.

763.Q. Did you see them again that day? — A. No.

764.Q. Is there a Laibon in your manyatta? — A. No. At the accused's manyatta there is.

765.Q. You know the Laibon? — A. Yes. Linduma.

766.Q. Did you ever tell Linduma about what you had seen? — A. No.

767.Q. Did you tell the Chief Logohan? — A. No.

768.Q. I think you were arrested by the Police? — A. No.

769.Q. When did you first tell this story? — A. After I was arrested at Ruzuziti.

770 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: You have just said you never were arrested? — A. I thought you meant formerly.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Was he in fact arrested?

MR WALLACE: Not on this charge, Your Honour. He was in custody for stock theft.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: He was not convicted?

MR WALLACE: He is a convict at the moment. He has come from the Gaol.

771 MR ALLAN: Who did you tell this to?

MR WALLACE: I must explain things. I think I am confusing my friend. He was actually in custody for stock theft at the time, and then he was charged with this offense and then discharged.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: When was that? Mr Allan's question is when did he first tell the story to the Authorities.

772.Q. Who did you first tell? — A. Mr Ridgway.

PUBLIC RECORDS OFFICE	
1	2
3	4
5	6
Reference	
C.O. 533 455	
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPHIC NOTE TO BE REPRODUCED OR TRANSMITTED IN ANY FORM OR BY ANY MEANS WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS OFFICE, LONDON	

seen? — A. No.

757.Q. Have you told anyone about what you saw there? — A. No, I have not told anyone, I don't know about Lesmeto.

758.Q. When you left the five accused you walked to about the fence and talked to the Wandorobo? — A. Yes.

759.Q. Did you tell the Wandorobo what you had seen? — A. No.

760.Q. Was there any conversation between Lesmeto and the Wandorobo about the European at all? — A. No.

761.Q. You stopped and talked to the Wandorobo and then when you turned round to look for the five accused they had disappeared?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: He did not say that, Mr Allan, He said the five accused got up and walked off.

762.Q. MR ALLAN: When you had finished talking to the Wandorobo did you know where the accused had gone? — A. We did not see them going, after talking to the Wandorobo they went away.

763.Q. Did you see them again that day? — A. No.

764.Q. Is there a Leibon in your manyatta? — A. No. At the accused's manyatta there is.

765.Q. You know the Leibon? — A. Yes, Linduma.

766.Q. Did you ever tell Linduma about what you had seen? — A. No.

767.Q. Did you tell the Chief Logobon? — A. No.

768.Q. I think you were arrested by the Police? — A. No.

769.Q. When did you first tell this story? — A. After I was arrested at Ruzumiti.

770 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: You have just said you never were arrested? — A. I thought you meant formerly.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Was he in fact arrested?

MR WALLACE: Not on this charge, Your Honour. He was in custody for stock theft.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: He was not convicted?

MR WALLACE: He is a convict at the moment. He has come from the Gaol.

771 MR ALLAN: Who did you tell this to?

MR WALLACE: I must explain things; I think I am confusing my friend. He was actually in custody for stock theft at the time, and then he was charged with this offence and then discharged.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: When was that? Mr Allan's question is when did he first tell the story to the Authorities.

772.Q. Who did you first tell? — A. Mr Ridgway.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference —					
C.O. 533 / 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH — NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE LONDON					

- 773.Q. That was the first person you ever revealed this matter to? -- A. Yes.
774. MR. ALLAN: So far as you know no-one else knew about it? Do you attend the usual dances? -- A. Yes.
- 775.Q. At the dances was this ever talked or sung about - about the killing of a European? -- A. Yes.
- 776.Q. Which dance? -- A. The 'Ibaringoi'.
- 777.Q. Did you attend? -- If there was a dance at my manvatta I attended.
778. MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: At Ibaringoi did they sing about the death of a European? -- A. This Ibaringoi had nothing to do with the killing.
- 779.Q. You have just said that you attended the usual dances and at the dances there were songs about the killing of a European. -- A. No; it is not correct.
- 780.Q. You did not hear any songs about it? -- A. No, I did not hear, because these people belong to a different manvatta.
781. MR. ALLAN: At the Ibaringoi dance all the women stand on one side and the men on the other side?
- MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: I think you are rather working in a circle, Mr. Allan. What the witness is trying to say is that there was no reason why his manvatta should sing about the death of a European as they had nothing to do with it.
782. MR. ALLAN: The Ibaringoi dance is to celebrate the coming of rain or grass or crops? -- A. I do not know.
- 783.Q. Do you know any of the other dances? Do you know the 'Giguri'? -- A. I do not know.
- MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: You have probably got the name wrong, Mr. Allan.
- 784.Q. The 'Giguri' dance? -- A. I do not know.
785. MR. ALLAN: The 'Ibaratol'? -- A. Yes.
- 786.Q. What is that about? -- A. Simply a dance.
- 787.Q. When a man has been killed and there is a dance, what is the name of that dance? -- A. No.
- 788.Q. Did you ever hear of a dance called the 'Gicoroto'? -- A. I do not know.
- 789.Q. The Wandorobe that you met; did you know any of them before? -- A. No.
- 790.Q. Did you go to the Dorobe country that day? -- A. No, I returned.
791. MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: Why? -- A. We got frightened.
- 792.Q. What of? -- A. From what we saw these men had.
- MR. WALLAGE: No re-examination.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
C.O. 533 455					
Reference -					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

795 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: You know there were a lot of inquiries going on shortly after this European had been killed; Police Officers came out, and there was an aeroplane? -- A: I do not know.

796 Q. You did not see the aeroplane? -- A. No.

797 Q. Even if you did not know, why did you not report to someone in authority that a European had been killed? -- A. Because no-one asked me. The Government did not ask me.

798 Q. That is your only reason? -- A. Yes.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness then withdrew).

LIAMHART OLS BALHOTANE affirmed.

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

799 MR WALLACE: Do you know Salsay? -- A. Yes.

800 Q. And Parizanal? -- A. Yes.

801 Q. Do you remember going out for a walk with them one day to look for a goat a long time ago? -- A. Yes.

802 Q. Just tell His Honour in your own words what happened and what you saw that day? -- A. We were looking for our last sheep and goats. We found a hyena had eaten five and we got these two.

803 Q. Whereabouts were you looking for these goats and sheep? -- A. Slope.

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: It is not marked on the map.

804 Q. Do you know a place called Il-Pingman or Angata Wergot? -- A. Yes, I know.

805 MR WALLACE: Anywhere near that? -- A. It was near Il-Pingman.

806 Q. Tell your own story. -- A. We found some people in Il-Pingman.

807 Q. What sort of people? -- A. Scabura.

808 Q. How many? -- A. Five. Two of them came towards us. When they approached close to us they asked what we were looking for and we replied "Goats".

THE COURT ADJOURNED TO 2 P.M.

AT 2 P.M.

809 MR WALLACE: When you saw the five Scabura whereabouts were they? -- A. As far from here to that post at the entrance.

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: About 50 yards.

810 MR WALLACE: And were they standing up or sitting down? --

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

1	2	3	4	5	6
---	---	---	---	---	---

Reference -

C.O. 593 / 455

COMPANIES REGISTERED AT THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

BE REPRODUCED OR TRANSMITTED IN ANY FORM OR BY ANY MEANS, ELECTRONIC OR MECHANICAL, WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

Q. ...  
 A. ...  
 Q. ...  
 A. ...  
 Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...  
 Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

Q. ...  
 A. ...

631.Q. But you know Lirono's face? -- A. The man who was searching for goats with us told me this man was Lirono.

632.Q. Did you ever pick up Lirono at an identification parade?

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: As he knew Lirono tell before it came rather futile.

633 MR WALLACE: What were the people wearing who were sitting under the trees? -- A. They had twisted their shukas and tied them round their waists.

634.Q. What weapons had they? Did you see? -- A. Spears.

635.Q. Do you know Evans Ridgway of the Police? -- A. Yes, I know Evans Rivedadi. (Witness indicates Superintendent Ridgway).

636.Q. And did you point out to him some time ago the place where you had met the Sabaru? -- A. Yes.

637.Q. And did you also show him where you lived? -- A. Yes.

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.

638 MR ALLAN: You are getting an old man now, are you not? -- A. Yes.

639.Q. And sunlight is not just as good as it used to be? All old men lose their sight? -- A. I can see very well with my eyes.

640.Q. What is wrong with your right eye? Can you see with that? -- A. No, I cannot see with that.

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Could he see three years ago, Mr Allan?

641 MR ALLAN: Can your right eye the same three years ago as it is today? -- A. Yes, it was in the same condition.

642.Q. Can you see that fence over there? -- A. Yes.

643.Q. How many people do you see at the fence? -- A. The distance was not so far.

644.Q. Never mind the distance. How many people do you see at that fence? -- A. There is one man there.

645.Q. Can you tell whether that man is black or white? -- A. He is black and he is wearing white clothes. (Correct).

MR WALLACE: He is about 40 yards beyond the fence.

646 MR ALLAN: When you first saw the accused they were sitting down? -- A. They were standing when I first saw them.

647.Q. And what was Lirono doing? Was he standing too? -- A. Three men came and two came forward. Lirono and Lescheto.

648.Q. The only people you spoke to were Lescheto and Lirono? -- A. Yes.

649.Q. You did not go close to the other people who were sitting down? -- A. No.

650.Q. Did Lirono and Lescheto tell you anything? -- A. No.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

1	2	3	4	5	6

Reference --  
C.O. 533/455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON



851.Q. They did not say anything about the head of the beaver?

MR. WALLACE: I object, Your Honour. He has had the opportunity of cross-examining the other two.

MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: You may ask the witness if he discussed the head with Lesari.

852 MR. ALLAN: Did you say anything to Lesarato and Lesari about the head of the beaver? — A. No.

853.Q. Why not? — A. Because we were afraid of them and because they came rushing towards us.

854.Q. Lesarato and Lesari rushed at you? — A. Yes.

855.Q. And they threw spears? — A. Yes.

856.Q. Did you ask them why they were rushing at you? — A. We noticed that they were enemies and they did not seem friendly.

857.Q. What did you talk about? — A. They asked us, "What are you looking for, and we replied, "Goats", and we asked them where they were going and they said simply "East".

858.Q. That was all the conversation? — A. That is all. And we called backwords. We were armed with arrows.

859.Q. Did they frighten you in any way? — A. They did not, but we were not happy with them.

MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE (to interpreter): He said, "Our hearts were not pleased".

860 MR. ALLAN: Where did you go then? — A. We went to look for the goats.

861.Q. You continued to look for the goats? — A. Yes; and found them.

862.Q. When you went back did you tell anybody about all this that had happened? — A. In the morning of the following day I told my people.

863.Q. Who were they? — A. Lolgorula ....

MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: He is not a witness?

MR. WALLACE: No.

MR. ALLAN:

864.Q. Did you tell your chief? — A. No.

865.Q. Who is your chief? — A. Ole Nalbotans(?).

866.Q. When did you first hear that an European had been killed or had died? — A. Three days afterwards.

867.Q. When you saw these things did you not suspect that an European had been killed?

868 MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: When you heard the news that a European had been killed did you not report to someone in authority what you knew? — A. I was afraid to go and

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE									
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Reference									
C.C.O. 533 455									
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON									

tell my chief about it because I had not seen it properly.

669. MR. ALLAN: You had not seen what properly? -- A. I saw the head only and I thought it was of a European.

670. Q. It was a head like an European's? Had it two eyes? -- A. I did not notice about the eyes because I did not go close.

671. Q. Had it two ears? -- A. I did not go close to see what was there and what was not there.

672. Q. Lescato and Lenori have both said you were never closer to the Senbara than that fence.

MR. WALLACE: With great respect, Your Honour, I think one of them said that when they saw the Senbara first they were at the fence, and when they went to speak they were half way up the field - 60 yards. Lescato in cross-examination said, "The Mandorob and we met about 60 yards away from where the accused were sitting".

MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: That is so.

675. MR. ALLAN: Lenori says you were never closer to where three of the accused were sitting than the fence. Is that correct?

MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: It is a very difficult question to ask an unsophisticated Mandorob.

WITNESS: As far from where I am to that man sitting down.

MR. ALLAN: That is approximately 80 yards.

676. Q. If Lescato says it was half way across this grass field that is still wrong? -- A. It was near. I even showed it to the brass.

678. Q. The brass of the Police? -- A. Yes, the Mandadi.

679. Q. When did you first tell this story to anyone except your two friends? -- A. I never told anyone.

677. MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: Did you not tell the Police? -- A. Brass Mandadi only. There were many other people in the motor-car when I told it to Brass Mandadi.

678. Q. MR. ALLAN: Have you told it to the D.C. at Resuruti? -- A. Yes; but I did not take him to the place.

MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: What are you getting at, Mr. Allan?

MR. ALLAN: I am trying to find out how many times he has repeated this story.

MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: How is that going to help me?

MR. ALLAN: I think it is most important, Your Honour. What I want to ask him now is, since he told the Police has he discussed this many times.

679. Q. Since you told the Brass Mandadi about this have you talked about it in the Dorob camp or anyatta and with your friends? (The witness did not answer).

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE									
1	2	3	4	5	6				
Reference									
C.O. 533 455									
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON									

MR WALLACE: Do you recollect, Your Honour.

Q20 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: How were Lesora and Lesomto dressed? --

A: They had twisted their clothes. I think they were wearing shorts and a shirt.

Q21 Q. The same as the others? -- A. Yes.

Q22 Q. When you were talking to Lesomto and Lesora what were the other Sanbara doing? -- A. Sitting down.

Q23 Q. And when Lesora and Lesomto had finished talking what did they do? -- A. The two joined the other three, and we went away.

Q24 Q. Leaving all five together? -- A. Yes.

Q25 Q. And these five people appear to you all one party or two parties or what? -- A. They were one party when we saw them, either of the people did come to you.

Q26 Q. Did they give you the impression of one party or a joint enterprise? -- A. I formed the opinion that they were the same party.

MR ALLAN: Would Your Honour mind asking .... Pariyamala says they were carrying back guns.

Q27 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Were Lesora and Lesomto carrying anything? -- A. Nothing beside the spears.

(His Honour read over his notes which he found correct and the witness then withdrew).

DAVID OLB HAIBOTANE affirmed:

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

Q28 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Are you any relation to the last witness? -- A. Yes; he is my brother.

Q29 MR WALLACE: Do you know Pariyamala? -- A. Yes.

Q30 Q. Do you remember a long time ago going out on safari with your brother Liamat and Pariyamala? -- A. Yes.

Q31 Q. What did you go to look for? -- A. Game.

Q32 Q. Where? Near Angata Urolo? -- A. Not near.

Q33 Q. Did you meet anyone that day? -- A. Yes.

Q34 Q. When did you meet? -- A. To not five persons.

Q35 Q. What tribe? -- A. Sanbara tribe.

Q36 Q. Did you know them? -- A. Yes.

Q37 Q. Had you ever seen them before? -- A. I had not seen them before that day.

Q38 Q. How far were these people when you saw them? -- A. Slightly this side of the grass banks.

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: About 60 yards I should think.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference --					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

- Q00.Q. Is that when you first saw them? -- A. Yes.
- Q01 MR WALLACE: What did you do? -- A. We were walking in a line abreast at a distance apart, and then after we noticed them we called ourselves together.
- Q02.Q. Tell us the story. -- A. When we stood together, we heard two of the other party came towards us.
- Q03 MR JUSTICE GARRETT: Two of the Seaburn? -- A. Yes.
- Q04 MR WALLACE: What did the others of the Seaburn do? -- A. They sat down.
- Q05.Q. How far away were you from the three who sat down when the other two came to speak to you? -- A. The same distance I have already said.
- Q06.Q. Did you know either of the people who came towards you? -- A. Yes.
- Q07.Q. By name? -- A. Linn and Lennote.
- Q08.Q. You knew them that day? -- A. I know Lennote before.
- Q09.Q. What did you see that day? -- A. I saw people holding a European's head.
- Q10 MR JUSTICE GARRETT: What people? -- A. These people.
- Q11.Q. Which? -- A. Linn, No. 5 accused.
- Q12 MR WALLACE: How did you know it was a European's head? -- A. I saw the head was white, and then the hair.
- Q13.Q. What colour was the hair? -- A. Black.
- Q14.Q. The two Seaburn who came to you, had they got apart? -- A. Yes.
- Q15.Q. Were they carrying anything else? -- A. Yes.
- Q16 MR JUSTICE GARRETT: What was carrying what? -- A. Lennote.
- Q17.Q. Was he carrying anything? (i.e. Ox meat or game). -- A. I could not tell what he was carrying.
- Q18 MR WALLACE: Were the people under the tree carrying up? -- A. Yes, and I saw, but they were in their own way of holding on to the ground.
- Q19.Q. Could there have been more than three people under the tree without your seeing them? -- A. We could only see three. There were trees and bushes.
- Q20.Q. Do you remember attending a parade at Summit where there were a lot of people drawn up in a line? -- A. Yes.
- Q21.Q. And did you pick out some people there that day? -- A. Yes.
- Q22.Q. What did you pick out? -- A. Accused Nos. 5, 6, and 8.
- Q23 MR JUSTICE GARRETT: What did you pick them out for? When had you seen them before? -- A. They were the three under the tree.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE									
Reference —									
C.O. 533 455									
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON									

- 922.Q. On the day you saw the head? -- A. Yes.
- 924 MR WALLACE: Did you pick out anyone else at that time? --  
A. Only those three.
- 925 MR JUSTICE GARLICK: Had you ever seen them from the day of  
the head to the day you picked them out at Llanelli? --  
A. No; I did not see them between.
- 926 MR WALLACE: But you are quite certain those are the three  
people you saw under the tree? -- A. Yes.

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.

- 927 MR ALLAN: How long did you know Llanelli before you met him  
that day? -- A. Since long.
- 928.Q. Had you seen him since he was a child? -- A. Yes.
- 929.Q. Many times? -- A. Yes.
- 930.Q. And your brother had seen him too? -- A. I know him  
because he is of my age.
- 931 MR JUSTICE GARLICK: Does your brother know him? -- A. He  
does not know him he has only heard of him.
- 932 MR ALLAN: When you saw these five Saxtons approaching, they  
were all walking? -- A. They were standing when I saw  
them.
- 933.Q. All hunched up in a croud? -- A. They were standing,  
and three got down and two came towards us.
- 934.Q. When you saw them two coming towards you did you stop?  
-- A. Yes, we stopped.
- 935.Q. When they were standing were they standing under a tree?  
-- A. Yes.
- 936.Q. And that was the same tree they got down under? -- A. Yes.
- 937.Q. Llenori and Llanelli came towards you. Were they wearing  
shukas? -- A. Yes.
- 938.Q. How were they wearing their shukas? -- A. Twisted  
round their waists.
- 939.Q. When you saw the five, had they spears in their hands or  
were their spears on the ground? -- A. They were  
holding them in their hands and as they came us they  
let set them down on the ground.
- 940.Q. You said No. 5 was holding the head; I think you said  
that No. 6 was carrying the head. Do you mean by that  
he was standing with the head? -- A. He was standing  
with it, and as soon as he saw us he placed it down.
- 941.Q. He dropped it? -- A. He dropped it.
- 942 MR JUSTICE GARLICK: He dropped the head when he saw you? --  
A. Yes.
- 943 MR ALLAN: He dropped the head into the grass? -- A. Yes.
- 944.Q. But before he had dropped it you were able to see it was

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference					
C.O. 533/455					
COPYRIGHT MATERIAL NOT TO BE REPRODUCED IN ANY FORM WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE LONDON					

a white face and black hair? -- A. Yes; truly I saw.

945.Q. When Lesanto and Lesori came to you did you say anything to them about what you had seen? -- A. I asked, "What are you holding in your hands?"

946 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: When did you ask, Lesanto or Lesori? -- A. Lesanto. The reply was, "So don't know".

947 MR ALLAN: Lesanto said, "I don't know"? -- A. He replied he did not know, because we were shivering and they were shivering.

948 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Who were shivering? -- A. Both sides were shivering.

949.Q. I do not see that the fact that both sides were shivering necessarily means he does not know about the head. -- A. They knew what it was but they did not want to tell us; but we had already seen.

950.MR ALLAN: Was that all that was said about it? -- A. Yes.

951.Q. Did Lesanto and Lesori go back to the three who were sitting down? -- A. No one then turned back. No one turned away but we did not notice where they went to.

952.Q. What happened to the three sitting under the tree? Were they there when you left? -- A. They were still sitting when we left.

953.Q. Did you get back to your village that night? -- A. Yes.

954.Q. Did you tell anybody about what you had seen during the day? -- A. I did not tell anyone.

955.Q. Why not? -- A. We were afraid of what we had seen.

956.Q. Why were you afraid? Did you know that the Somkhal (Government) would be angry if they got to know about it? -- A. We were afraid. Kiberongi went and talked about the news and he was sent to prison, and we were afraid.

957.Q. Was the first time you heard about this was before Kiberongi had been sent to prison?

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: What the witness said was, "The reason I did not tell anybody was because Kiberongi did and he was sent to prison".

MR ALLAN: It was a long time from the day this actually occurred until Kiberongi was arrested.

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: When did Kiberongi make a statement? That is the relevant date.

MR ALLAN: I think it was the 12th of June December.

958 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Kiberongi was not a Sabaru, was he? What is he now? -- A. He was an Abando, and he went to live in Sabaru.

959 MR ALLAN: When you got the Sabaru did you know about Kiberongi having got into trouble?

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Just one moment. Kiberongi had not got into

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE									
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Reference -									
C.O. 533 / 55									
COPYRIGHTS IN THIS MATERIAL ARE RESERVED BY THE PATENT OFFICE, LONDON AND THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON									

Q330. trouble them, is the point of Mr. ...

MR ALLEN: I am putting it to the witness.

MR WALLACE: That is not a fair question.

MR ALLEN: I am trying to check up whether this meeting ever took place. As the witness says, Yes, I came off ... that in my I never said anything about the matter, it will have a tremendous effect on this case.

Q331. The day you met Lomoto and Locori did you know about ...

MR WALLACE: I still object to the question. I think it is being put in a very unclear way.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I have heard your objection. ... witness: ... he met them before Eiberongi had got into trouble.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I think, as a matter of fact, it still does not explain why he did not tell the chief. Eiberongi could not have got into trouble before the 15th of ...

MR ALLEN: ... might have given away the whole story by making an admission, Your Honour. That is why I ...

Q332. Why did you not tell anyone before Eiberongi got into trouble? You did not know he was going to get into trouble. As I wanted to ascertain where this trouble had come from. ...

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: There is Eiberongi, Mr Wallace?

MR WALLACE: I have information but it is hearsay. It is that to be put in the trial of the living. I am not in a position to prove it.

Q333. Mr JUSTICE GAMBLE: Was it not your duty, having seen the ... of a white man, to tell the chief of case? A. I was afraid that I might be accused of having killed him.

Q334. MR ALLEN: Did you know that the Government were not looking for ... European and that an aeroplane had come? A. I only saw the aeroplane ...

Q335. And did you see what the aeroplane was doing there? A. I did because we saw the aeroplane while we were in our village.

Q336. The aeroplane kept going backwards and forwards?

Q337. MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Did you not hear that there were Police, ... and ... and looking for a European? A. ...

Q338. MR ALLEN: Lomoto and Locori say that the first time they ... of ... you were as far away as ...

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

1	2	3	4	5	6
---	---	---	---	---	---

Reference —

C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

668.Q. Who told you that the name of No. 5 accused was Liranga?  
— A. I heard.

669.Q. Who from? Where? — A. From moran.

670.Q. What moran? Leroigah moran? — A. Lescmato.

671.Q. When did Lescmato tell you this? — A. He told me on that day and subsequently.

672 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: The day you met them? — A. Yes.

673 MR ALLAN: So you had several meetings after this with Lescmato? — A. Yes.

674.Q. How many? — A. I have known him for a long time.

675.Q. What did you discuss at these meetings? — A. On the first occasion we did not talk much, but afterwards we have talked. He has come to my village and we have talked.

676.Q. After this meeting with Lescmato and Lescori Lescmato came to your village. What did you talk about? — A. Lescmato came to his sister and I asked him whether he knew these young men, these moran, and he said Yes.

677.Q. And he told you about the moran?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Is this evidence?

MR ALLAN: I asked him how he got to know Liranga.

678.Q. When Lescmato came did you ever mention about the European again? — A. Yes. I asked him, "What did those moran have on that day?"

679.Q. The next time Lescmato came to your place? Why did you ask him that they had? — A. I had already seen but I wanted to be quite certain in case I might be asked.

680.Q. Then did you see Lescmato another time? — A. After the last conversation I have not seen him again.

681.Q. Is it Lescmato's sister who lives in your manyatta? — A. Yes.

682.Q. Is she an adult or a married woman? — She is married.

683.Q. Is she married to a relative of yours? — A. Yes.

684.Q. And I suggest you are in court today to help Lescmato and that is why you are giving evidence?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Does his evidence help Lescmato very much?

MR ALLAN: It is intended to, Your Honor.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Even on the depositions? As far as I have gone the evidence against Lescmato and Lescori is almost as strong as against the accused.

MR ALLAN: I agree, Your Honor; but at the moment Lescmato and Lescori are free men.

MR WALLACE: No re-examination, Sir.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE	
1	2
3	4
5	6
Reference No. 533 455	
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED IN ANY MANNER WITHOUT THE WRITTEN PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS OFFICE, LONDON	



Q332. trouble them, and the pilot of No. 2-50000 was ...

MR ALLEN: I am putting it to the witness.

MR WALLACE: That is not a fair question.

MR ALLEN: I am trying to check up whether this meeting ever took place. If the witness says, 'Yes, I know of ...', that is why I never said anything about the matter, it will have a tremendous effect on this case.

Q333. The day you met Leonardo and Loreo did you know about ...

MR WALLACE: I still object to the question. I think it is being put in a very unfair way.

MR JUSTICE GIBBS: I have heard some objections.

MR WALLACE: Before he met them before Eiberongi had got into ...

MR JUSTICE GIBBS: I think, as a matter of fact, it still does not explain why he did not tell the Chief, Eiberongi, could we have got into trouble before the 16th of ...

MR ALLEN: He thought he might have given away the whole story by making an admission, Your Honour. That is why I ...

Q334. Why did you not tell anyone before Eiberongi got into ... You did not have to say going to get into ... I wanted to ...

MR JUSTICE GIBBS: Where is Eiberongi, Mr Wallace?

MR WALLACE: I have information but it is hearsay. It is that he is not in the land of the living. I do not in a position to prove it.

Q335. MR JUSTICE GIBBS: Was it not your duty, having seen the head of a white man, to tell the chief at once? -- A. I can affirm that I might be accused of having killed ...

Q336. MR ALLEN: Did you know that the Government were out looking for an European and that an aeroplane had crashed? -- A. I only saw the aeroplane ...

Q337. And did you not think the aeroplane was doing there? -- A. I did not know because we saw the aeroplane while we were in our village.

Q338. The aeroplane kept going backwards and forwards?

Q339. MR JUSTICE GIBBS: Did you not hear that there were Folico, and ... and ... looking for a European? -- A. Yes because ...

Q340. MR ALLEN: Leonardo and Loreo say that the first time they ... you were as far away as ... to that ...

1
2
3
4
5
6

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Reference —

C.O. 533 / 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON



969.Q. Who told you that the name of Ho, O accused was Llesoro?  
— A. I heard.

969.Q. Who from there? — A. From moran.

970.Q. What moran? Lopotshu moran? — A. Llesoro.

971.Q. When did Llesoro tell you this? — A. He told me on that day and subsequently.

972 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: The day you met them? — A. Yes.

973 MR ALLAN: So you had several meetings after this with Llesoro? — A. Yes.

974.Q. How many? — A. I have known him for a long time.

975.Q. What did you discuss at these meetings? — A. On the first occasion we did not talk much, but afterwards we have talked. He has come to my village and we have talked.

976.Q. After this meeting with Llesoro and Lesori Llesoro came to your village. What did you talk about? — A. Llesoro came to his sister and I asked him whether he knew these young men, these moran, and he said Yes.

977.Q. And he told you about the moran?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Is this evidence?

MR ALLAN: I asked him how he got to know Llesoro.

978.Q. When Llesoro came did you ever mention about the European agent? — A. Yes, I asked him, "What did these moran have on that day?"

979.Q. The next time Llesoro came to your place? Why did you ask him what they had? — A. I had already seen but I wanted to be quite certain in case I might be asked.

980.Q. Then did you see Llesoro another time? — A. After the last conversation I have not seen him again.

981.Q. Is it Llesoro's sister who lives in your manyatta? — A. Yes.

982.Q. Is she an widow or a married woman? — She is married.

983.Q. Is she married to a relation of yours? — A. Yes.

984.Q. And I suggest you are in Court today to help Llesoro and that is why you are giving evidence?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Does his evidence help Llesoro very much?

MR ALLAN: It is intended to, Your Honour.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Even on the depositions? As far as I have gone the evidence against Llesoro and Lesori is almost as strong as against the accused.

MR ALLAN: I agree, Your Honour; but at the moment Llesoro and Lesori are free men.

MR WALLACE: No re-examination, Sir.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Reference —  
C.O. 533 455

COPIES OF PHOTOGRAPHS NOT TO  
BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHIC  
ALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE  
PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, 75, LONDON

(His Honour read over the notes which were found correct and the witness then withdrew).

PARIYADALU OLE LEHOBBE

affirmed:

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

- 983 MR WALLACE: You are an Ndorcho? -- A. Yes.
- 984 Q. Do you know Kiamat and Salant? -- A. Yes.
- 987 Q. Do you remember going out on safari with them a long time ago? -- A. Yes.
- 988 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: You know Kivabili? -- A. I know a bit.
- 989 MR WALLACE: What did you go out to look for? -- A. I went to look for goats and sheep.
- 990 Q. Where did you go? -- A. To Pingnan.
- 991 Q. Did you meet any people that day? -- A. Yes.
- 992 Q. How many? -- A. Five.
- 993 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: What tribe? -- A. Sebure.
- 994 MR WALLACE: When you saw them what did you do, or what did they do? -- A. We went towards one another and met. They came towards us and we went towards them.
- 995 Q. Yes. Tell us some more. -- A. Before we met, three sat down and two came forward.
- 996 Q. Where did the three sit down? -- A. Behind this tree. On the ground behind a tree. (Witness indicates).
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: How far is that?
- MR WALLACE: About 23 yards.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Do you agree, Mr Allan?
- MR ALLAN: Yes, about that.
- 997 MR WALLACE: Three sat down and two came towards you. What next? -- A. They enquired as to where we were going and we replied we were looking for goats. We asked them where they were coming from and they replied from their home. We asked them if they were together with the other three who had sat down and they said yes. But we can't know whether they had actually met there.
- 998 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: They said they were all of one party?
- 999 MR WALLACE: The people under the tree, were they carrying anything? -- A. The two came. One was carrying the leg of a buck.
- 1000 Q. The three who remained under the tree, were they carrying anything? -- A. A head.

C.O. 533 455

BE REPRODUCED BY PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

- 1001 MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: Who was carrying that? -- A. Number 5 accused.
- 1002 MR. WALLACE: What sort of a head? -- A. A European's head.
- 1003.Q. Why do you say it was a European's head? -- A. The face was white and the hair black.
- 1004.Q. What were the three men under the tree wearing? -- A. They had twisted their shukas round their waists.
- 1005.Q. How about the two who came towards you? What were they wearing? -- A. He did not notice these people who were coming towards us, but our attention was directed to the ones who were sitting down.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: It seems rather odd, Mr Wallace, that they should not notice the people who came right up to them.
- MR WALLACE: I suppose it was that they saw the head.
- 1006.Q. Were they wearing shukas, the people who came towards you? -- A. He did not notice their garments properly.
- 1007.Q. Were they carrying spears? -- A. Each one had two.
- 1008.Q. Do you remember going to Ramaruti Prison and seeing several people in a line? -- A. Yes.
- 1009.Q. And did you pick out anyone out of that crowd? -- A. Yes.
- 1010 MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: Whom? -- A. Nos. 2, 4 and 5 accused.
- 1011.Q. How many people did you pick out at that parade? -- A. Five.
- 1012.Q. Those three; and the other? -- A. Lencoste and Lesori.
- 1013 MR. WALLACE: And what did you pick them out for? -- A. As people I had seen at Il Pinguin.
- 1014.Q. Under the trees? Is that what you mean? -- A. Yes.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: If these depositions are correct, there must have been six people. I picked out Nos. 2, 4, 5 and 3, and Lesori and Lencoste.
- MR ALLAN: No, I made a mistake about. He had been told about No. 2.
- 1015 MR WALLACE: Did you see No. 3 under the tree or were you told about him? -- A. I saw him there.
- 1016.Q. And you saw Nos. 4 and 5 under the tree? -- A. Yes.
- CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.
- 1017 MR ALLAN: At Ramaruti you told us you had seen No. 2? -- A. Do you mean in the Court?
- 1018.Q. At the identification parade. You said at Ramaruti that you had picked those men out at the identification parade? -- A. I was told that he was there, but I had not seen him there.



20th NOVEMBER, 1934

P-50 cont.

FARIKHALU OLS LENGRE

re-affirmed.

CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR ALLAN (continued)

1035 MR ALLAN: Do you remember what time of the day it was that you saw these people? — A. 12-30 in the day.

1036 Q. Had the country round about many trees? — A. Yes.

1037 Q. Did you get home to your own village that night? — A. Yes.

1038 Q. At the time you saw these accused and when you saw them again at the parade had you seen them? — A. NO; I did not see them between the two days.

1039 Q. And you recognized them without any help? — A. Yes.

1040 Q. When you saw them there were their spears? — A. They were holding them in their hands. They sat down with them, the spears eight feet long.

1041 Q. Did they put their spears in the ground or did they lay them down? — A. They laid the spears on the ground.

1042 Q. Lesoro and Lesori have told us that when they first saw the Kamburus - you and your two friends - you were about as far away as the fence there ....

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: As a matter of fact, Mr Allan, I do not attach a great deal of importance to the distance. After a period of three years you cannot expect too much accuracy as to distances. If it was a question of half a mile or a hundred yards it would be a different thing.

MR ALLAN: Except that, Your Honour, looking at it in this light, recognizing anything at 100 yards is different from recognizing a thing at 25 yards.

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: I grant you that. Lesori, the first witness, says he sat there quite close to the fence and they were never nearer to the accused than that distance. And Lesoro says they were half way across the field here.

MR ALLAN: I will leave it at that, Your Honour.

MR WALLACE: No re-examination.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness then withdrew).

FAIPILE OLS LOODEEN affirmed.

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

1043 MR WALLACE: I think you were headman or are headman of the Lamaplan section of the Gambia? — A. Yes.

1044 Q. Do you remember three years ago returning one night from Tindol? — A. Yes; I remember.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE
1
2
3
4
5
6

C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

- 1044.Q. What did you do when you arrived at your mangatta? -- A. As I was going round to enter into my boat I heard some people conversing.
- 1044.Q. Where were they conversing? -- A. Outside the Laibon's house - outside the door.
- 1045.Q. Is there more than one Laibon in the mangatta? -- A. One only.
- 1046.Q. And his name is Lidiama? -- A. Yes.
- 1047.Q. Is he there now? -- A. He has been taken away by the Government.
- 1048.Q. What did you do when you heard them conversing outside the Laibon's hut? -- A. I can't think.
- 1049 MR JUSTICE GABLE: What time was this? -- A. I don't know what time. It was in the night-time.
- 1050 MR WALLACE: When you arrived outside the Laibon's hut what happened then? -- A. I found eight persons sitting down.
- 1051.Q. Who were those eight persons? -- A. Hajero, Lacooba, Lolchiala, Bari .....
- 1052 MR JUSTICE GABLE: Were all five accused there? -- A. All five accused were there.
- 1053 MR WALLACE: Who were the other three people? -- A. Saranga, Lemarcolat, and the Laibon.
- 1054.Q. Do you know a man called Cobourria?
- MR JUSTICE GABLE: That is the same name.
- 1055 MR WALLACE: What happened? -- A. I was the ninth person after my arrival. Then I saw a Indian head.
- 1056.Q. That sort of a head? -- A. White man.
- 1057.Q. European (i.e. European)? -- A. Yes.
- 1058.Q. What else? -- A. Private parts.
- 1059 MR JUSTICE GABLE: Of a white man? -- A. Yes.
- 1060 MR WALLACE: What colour hair had the head? -- A. Black.
- 1061.Q. Was it the head of a man who had been recently killed or otherwise? -- A. The head was quite fresh. Killed the same day.
- 1062.Q. Were there two ears? -- A. Yes. Nose and two eyes.
- 1063.Q. Who had the head? Where was it? -- A. It was not in the possession of anyone. It was on the ground.
- 1064.Q. And the private parts? -- A. Also on the ground.
- 1065.Q. Could you see them? -- A. Yes, because it was moon-light and I was near it.
- 1066.Q. Did you have a conversation with the people who were there? -- A. Yes.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					



- 1097 Q. When did you speak to him? -- A. Lirono.
- 1098 Q. Is he here? -- A. Yes; No, 5 accused.
- 1099 Q. What did you say to him? -- A. "Who has killed this person?" and he replied "I". Lascoba then said, "No; it is I".
- 1070 Q. Is Lascoba the 4th accused? -- A. Yes.
- 1071 Q. Did you hear how it had happened? -- A. Yes, they explained.
- 1072 Q. Tell us.
- 1075 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Who explained? -- A. Lirono. I asked them whether they had found him by himself or with someone else and he said "Alone, with a horse". I asked "How did you kill him?" and he said, "We lay down near to see him coming and as he came close we jumped towards him and his horse threw him down. We speared him with a spear".
- 1074 Q. Who speared him? -- A. I don't know, because each of the two (Nos. 4 and 5 accused) claimed to have killed him.
- 1075 Q. Did Lirono say that they lay down and as he came close they jumped up and the horse threw him off? Who speared him? What did Lirono say? -- A. Lirono said, "I killed him", and Lascoba said, "I killed him".
- 1076 Q. With a spear? -- A. Yes.
- 1077 MR GAMBIE: What happened next? -- A. The Laidon told them to take their things back to where you got them from. "I can not a tycoon to eat human flesh". They replied-----
- 1078 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Who replied? -- A. Lirono replied they could not return them that night because it was night. Then Lirono dug a hole in the goat manure heap and Lascoba buried the head and the private parts and covered them up.
- 1079 MR WALLACE: What else happened outside the Laidon's hut that night? -- A. The Laidon produced a horn.
- 1080 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Just a second. Did he produce the horn after you arrived or what? -- A. The horn was inside the bag when I arrived. The Laidon had his bag with him. It was near the door but inside and he stretched his hand inside and got it.
- 1081 MR WALLACE: Would you know that bag? -- A. Yes. There it is. (Witness points to Exhibit 5).
- 1082 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Show us the horn. -- A. This is the horn. (Exhibit 5).
- 1083 MR WALLACE: Was that that horn out of the bag? -- A. Yes, and walked round behind the accused saving the horn.
- 1084 Q. All five of the accused? -- A. Yes.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference -					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPHIC - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

1033.Q. What is the significance of that? -- A. To conceal the matter because it was a bad thing.

1037.Q. What matter? -- A. About the head of this European.

1038.Q. Is this horn ceremony gone through whenever there is a bad matter? -- A. It is the custom of the Leibon; that is what he does to the people who have done certain things. He goes round and gives them some powder medicine to put on their foreheads.

MR JUSTICE GARLES: Does that matter? There is nothing in the depositions about powder medicine, if there was evidence that the Leibon had used powder medicine, then this witness would be competent to give evidence of powder medicine.

MR WALLACE: My friend must know the case he has to meet. I had an idea there was a mention of powder medicine. If another witness states (it is page 23 of the depositions, Your Honour), it is actually sworn they go to a fight. It says the Leibon gives them some (i.e. medicine) ....

MR JUSTICE GARLES: That evidence again is unsatisfactory. There is nothing in the depositions that the Leibon did give them some. I was rather surprised when you opened the case. You said the Leibon gave them powder(?). I can find no evidence in the depositions as to that. I think you might get it a little clearer about the significance of the horn.

1039 MR WALLACE: Is it done in ordinary everyday affairs (matters) or is it in bad matters?

1039 MR JUSTICE GARLES: I think you had better put the question, what is the purpose of walking round with the horn? -- A. I am not a Leibon. It is the Leibon's custom. It is only the Leibon himself ....

1031 MR WALLACE: What do you think the Leibon does it for? -- A. In order that the Government should not get information about those people.

1032.Q. And would the Leibon walk round with his horn about a person who had just come back from an ordinary stauri? -- A. No.

1033.Q. Then I take it that this horn ceremony is only gone through in very bad matters? -- A. Yes.

1034.Q. Were the five accused all together when he walked round? -- A. Yes.

1035.Q. Do you know how many of those men were out on this occasion? -- A. I don't know, I found the five there.

1036.Q. What sort of a night was that? -- A. It was moonlight.

1037.Q. And then you saw these parts being buried in goat manure? Was that after the horn ceremony? -- A. The goat manure was very close to where this was taking place. It was after.

1038.Q. Did you ever visit the goat manure again? -- A. The next evening I visited the goat manure. They had been taken out.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference -					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED OR LITHOGRAPHICALLY REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

- 1099.Q. Do you know what happened to the horses? -- A. I asked them and Lingo replied that the horses went away.
- 1100.Q. Do you know two Sashura called Legasto and Lasari? -- A. Yes. They are Leroziha section.
- 1101.Q. Not a different manayatta from yours? -- A. Yes.
- 1102.Q. Were they there that night? -- A. No.
- 1103 MR JUSTICE GABLER: How many Leibons are there in the Leroziha section? -- A. Only one.
- 1104.Q. How many in the whole Sashura tribe? -- A. I only know Leibona.
- 1105 MR WALLACE: Is he a powerful Leibon? -- A. Yes.
- MR JUSTICE GABLER: What have the Government asked him for, Mr Wallace?
- MR WALLACE: He was deported to Auala, one of the reasons being the investigations in this case.
- 1106.Q. Had the accused got spears there that night? -- A. There were ten spears; each had two.
- 1107.Q. If the Leibon walked round all five accused what inference could you draw from that?
- MR JUSTICE GABLER: Has he not already told us that each had spears had taken place?
- 1108 MR WALLACE: I want to know if all five had taken part? -- A. So that the shauri would not get out. He walked round the whole five.
- 1109.Q. May I put this question? Would the obvious inference be that all five were connected with the shauri?
- 1110 MR JUSTICE GABLER: I don't think so. It is suggesting to him.
- MR WALLACE: Would Your Honour agree to this question: Would the Leibon walk round people who had not been connected?
- MR ALLAN: I think that would infer the same thing. I have no doubt the Leibon did not go round any other huts that night.
- MR JUSTICE GABLER: I take it the Crown's contention is that the five people visited the Leibon. That is not a question of going round huts. However, I think you may leave it, Mr Wallace. It is not fair to ask the question.
- MR WALLACE: I don't want to, Your Honour.
- 1110.Q. In the old days if you were going out on a big shauri what would you do before you went? Before the Government came what would members of the tribe do? -- A. It was the Leibon who used to direct the men when to go. He would sleep and dream, and at a certain place there are cattle, and then he told the men "You go there". And he gave them medicine.
- 1111.Q. You know the Government does not like that sort of thing? -- A. Yes; since the Government came I know they do not like it.



- 1112.Q. So if it is done, it is done very secretly. Is that right? — A. Yes, if it is done now it is done secretly.
- 1113.Q. Yes all live in the same mangatta — you and the five accused and Saccaya and Sabarua and the labour? — A. Yes.
- 1114.Q. You all did at that time? — A. Yes.
- 1115.Q. If you found a dead body lying out on the plains would you mutilate it and bring parts of it back? — A. No.
- 1116.Q. Would it be customary to do so? — A. No.
- 1117.Q. Have you ever heard of it being done? — A. No, not yet.
- 1118.Q. Would you be surprised if you heard of it being done? — A. Yes.
- 1119.Q. What is the first part of a human body that vultures would pick for on a corpse? — A. First the eyes of the carcass of an ox or sheep and then the back (arms). Eyes first.
- 1120.Q. Who is allowed by custom in the mangata to wear a ring? — A. A Foreman who has killed another.
- 1121 MR JUSTICE GABLE: No-one else? — A. No-one who has not killed.
- 1122 MR WALLACE: If you saw Sabarua wearing their smokes tucked round their waists, has it any significance? — A. People who go out and come into contact with a lion or rhino or a man.
- 1123 MR JUSTICE GABLE: What do you mean by coming into contact? — A. As soon as they see that is the thing there, they are coming into contact.
- 1124 MR WALLACE: And if they have succeeded in overcoming the lion, rhino, or man do they immediately take their smokes down or wait until they leave the scene of action? — A. After going away some far distance then they wear their smokes in the ordinary way.
- 1125 MR JUSTICE GABLE: If they kill the lion or rhino there is no danger. (To Interpreter): He did not say "some far distance". — A. A coward person would go as far from here to the hill after killing, but a brave one would only go as far as the Ganga (abyss).
- 1126 MR WALLACE: The women have lovers. Is that right? — A. Yes, some have, some have not.
- 1127.Q. Are the accused women? — A. Yes.
- 1128.Q. How many of them got lovers? — A. Four.
- 1129 MR JUSTICE GABLE: Which four? She has not? — A. Number 2.
- 1130 MR WALLACE: Do you know the name of No. 5's lover? — A. Yes, Maitoon.
- 1131.Q. Do you know the name of No. 6's lover? — A. Echaria.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					Reference
1	2	3	4	5	
				6	
				7	
				8	
C.O.					533
455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

1152.Q. Number 3's lover? -- A. Labour.  
 1153.Q. Have you ever heard of a song called the "Abariagod"? --  
 A. Yes; it is a coran dance. I knew it when I was a  
 moran.  
 1154.Q. And what is it sung? -- A. A coran who has got many  
 cattle. It is sung about his cattle, when he is wealthy.  
 1155.Q. Is it sung on other occasions? -- A. It is also sung  
 to a person who has killed.

1156 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Killed what? -- A. Killed some person.

1157 MR WALLACE: You could not be entitled to attend this? --  
 A. No; because the girls who take part in the dance  
 are daughters and they dance with the moran.

1158.Q. How soon after a man being killed do vultures descend?  
 -- A. After the people have gone away from the corpse  
 the vultures come, there there are vultures, an hour  
 after people have gone away.

1159.Q. Specified they can see the body? -- A. Yes.

1160.Q. If you killed a buck and you did not want the vultures  
 to get on the carcass what could you do?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I am not sure, Mr Wallace, if the witness  
 understood properly. One cannot help knowing of one's  
 own knowledge in the case of game animals very often  
 the witnesses are on before one turns one's back. I am  
 not sure whether he understood the question properly.

WITNESS: If a man was killed here and the killer walked as far  
 as the shops, by that time the vultures would descend.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: You witness, Mr Allan?

MR ALLAN: I quite agree, Your Honour.

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.

1161 MR ALLAN: At the time this happened you were headman? --  
 A. Yes.

1162.Q. You are not headman now? -- A. No.

1163.Q. Why?

MR WALLACE: This appears to me to be going into character. My  
 friend can't realize that I am entitled to ask the  
 relevant section is 154.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I do not know what the question is.

MR WALLACE: The question was: You were headman; you are not  
 headman now, why?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Section 154 only applies to accused persons.

MR WALLACE (quoting from Criminal Procedure Code, Section 154(6)(b))  
 ".... he has personally or by his advocate asked  
 questions of the witnesses for the prosecution with a  
 view to establishing his own good character, or the  
 given evidence of his own good character, or the nature

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPHICALLY NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

or conduct of the defence is such as to involve imputations on the character of the complainant or the witnesses for the prosecution" .....

MR JUSTICE GABLER: It is a matter for the discretion of Mr Allan.

1144 MR ALLAN: Will you tell us why you are not heading now? —  
A: Government knows.

1145 Q: You don't? — A: The Government made no heading and then they deposed me.

1146 Q: Would you know the Leibon if you saw him?

MR WALLACE: The only reason I see why my friend should wish to call him is to make certain identification. I have asked every single question that could be asked that there is one Leibon in the mangatta and his name is Liadama.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: Why do you want the Leibon, Mr Allan?

MR ALLAN: There have been certain allegations made about this Leibon. You will see in the evidence, I am sure, that the Leibon sent these messages.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: The witness has said there is one Leibon in my section. I understand the Leibon will be called by the defence. I am satisfied that in the case this witness is referring to.

MR ALLAN: Except, Your Honour, there is a suggestion that this is such a wicked man, he has such tremendous power over all the people that at the sight of him this man will change his evidence.

MR JUSTICE GABLER: I see no reason. The Leibon Liadama is the man this witness is referring to. I have no doubt. Then the Leibon is called he will give his name as Liadama and you can examine him to this effect — was he living in the mangatta three years ago.

1147 MR ALLAN: Do you remember seeing an aeroplane about this time? — A: Yes.

1148 Q: Was that before or after this? — A: I saw the head, and two days after I saw the aeroplane. I saw the aeroplane the third day after seeing the head.

1149 Q: Were you in your own mangatta when you saw it, or were you down at Il Pingant? — A: I was not at the mangatta when I saw the aeroplane, because I had gone to Herli.

1150 Q: Is Herli far away from your mangatta? — A: It is far from my mangatta.

1151 Q: Which way do you go? Across the Angata Wergoi? — A: Yes.

1152 Q: You pass Il Pingant? — A: Yes.

1153 Q: So from the time you saw the head until you saw the aeroplane you had passed across Angata Wergoi and you had passed through Il Pingant? Did you see any people at Il Pingant? — A: I did not go to Il Pingant.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference					
C.O. 533					
455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

1154.Q. I thought you said to get to Herti you cross the Angata Verozi plain and pass Il Pinguan? — A. Going to Herti you have to go through Il Pinguan, Angata Verozi ....

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: There is this place Herti?

(Superintendent Ridgway explains the situation on the map to His Honour).

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: There is a place called Hordai on the map. That is apparently the nasal spelling of the place called Herti. The whole area there is Herti.

1155.Q. To get to Herti from your manyatta do you cross the Angata Verozi? — A. I pass through ..... and then Angata Verozi. My manyatta is in Herti.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Then obviously he does not cross the Angata Verozi.

1156 MR ALLAN: When you saw the aeroplane were you near Il Pinguan? — A. Ho. I was between Angata Kaxar and Angata Kung which is the North West side.

1157.Q. When you saw the aeroplane did you make any enquiries what they were looking for? — A. First of all I heard the news of it but I did not see it was in. I did not enquire where the aeroplane had come from.

1158.Q. Or why it had gone? — A. Because we were only two and we were going on duty about locusts.

1159.Q. Before this happened you had been in Isiolo? — A. Yes.

1160.Q. It was on this particular night that you arrived that you saw this happening? — A. Yes.

1161.Q. How many days had you been in Isiolo? — A. I spent ten nights at Isiolo and came to Lakadulo and spent fifteen nights there.

1162.Q. Was it very late at night when you got back? — A. Yes; perhaps 11 or 12 o'clock.

1163.Q. How many people altogether live in the manyatta? — A. It is a big manyatta occupied by many.

1164.Q. How many men live there in the manyatta? — A. Many men, but I only found these people there.

1165.Q. Many men and many wandita (young girls) live there? — A. Yes.

1166.Q. When you got there you said eight people were sitting down? — A. Yes.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Need we go over all the examination in chief again, Mr Allan? You can ask questions arising naturally in cross-examination, but to do so it is not necessary to reiterate all the evidence that has been taken down.

1167 MR ALLAN: What was the Leiben doing? — A. The Leiben was sitting on a stool.

1168.Q. Did you sit down with them when you arrived? — A. I sat with the two others at one side.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference —					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPHY—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS OFFICE, LONDON					

- 1169.Q. When you saw these things did you not think it was a very bad shenan? -- A. Yes.
- 1170.Q. Why did you not do something about it? Why did you not tell anyone? Why did you not go to the Government? -- A. I was afraid of the Leibon and the moran and furthermore they were of my religion, of my location. No Government came to enquire of it.
- 1171 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Did you not think it your duty, as the Government headman? Here were the remains of a European in your country. Was it not your duty to go and report to the Government? -- A. I knew it was a bad show, but I was afraid of the Leibon and the moran, and I also thought the Government might kill the whole lot.
- 1172 MR ALLAN: When did you lose this fear of the Leibon? -- A. When the Government came and caught the flye moran and the Leibon, then I knew the Government knows about the matter.
- 1173 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Then you told the story? -- A. Yes.
- 1174.Q. In fact, was this death of the European common knowledge among the Lerogishat? It is three years from the time he met his death until the Government caught the moran. Was it common knowledge in the Lerogishat? -- A. I only know about the people who were present that night. I don't know whether the accused had talked to others about it or not.
- 1175 MR ALLAN: You have talked about a dance called the Mbaringoi? Did you see that dance being danced after this? -- A. Yes.
- 1176.Q. Is not the Mbaringoi dance not simply a dance which is danced when the rains come? -- A. It is sung after the rains fall and crops and grass grow.
- 1177.Q. That is really what the Mbaringoi dance is? -- A. It is sung because people have got food; and they praise others also for getting these pleasures.
- 1178.Q. Do you know a Senbara dance called 'Cicoroto'? -- A. Yes.
- 1179.Q. I think that is a dance when a lion has been killed and all the moran dress up? -- A. They sing that on their way returning from after killing the lion.
- 1180.Q. At the Mbaringoi all the moran and wanditu dance together? -- A. Yes.
- 1181.Q. The suggestion or evidence is that this Mbaringoi dance was danced and these people were praised for killing the European? -- A. The Mbaringoi is a very old song. It was sung years ago and it is continued to be sung. People who have killed lions or men are praised during the dancing.
- 1182.Q. Did you overhear anything of the dancing or the singing? -- A. No, because I do not go to moran dances.
- 1183.Q. You have no knowledge that at this Mbaringoi dance anything was said about these moran?
- MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: He said he did not.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE
1
2
3
4
5
6

Reference —  
C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED, PHOTOGRAPHICALLY, ALIEN WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON



1182. MR. ALLAN: Did the Laibon seem annoyed with these people for having brought these things? -- A. Yes.

1185. Q. He was angry with them and told them to take them back to where they got them? -- A. Yes.

1186. Q. Were you surprised at that? -- A. Yes.

1187. Q. Were you surprised at the attitude the Laibon was taking up? -- A. Yes.

1188. Q. Why? -- A. Because he was not pleased; he was afraid.

MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: It was rather too big a thing for the Laibon.

1189. MR. ALLAN: In your evidence in the lower Court you said (it is on page 11, Your Honor) you said: "I am sure it was on the instructions of the Laibon", and a few lines further down, "I am sure the Laibon must have told them to". -- A. That is my opinion.

1190. Q. Even after you saw that the Laibon was displeased with these people for bringing these things? -- A. Perhaps the Laibon was afraid of what we had seen.

1191. Q. You said the Sanbara would not touch a dead body. By dead body do you mean a human body or the body of an animal or what? -- A. They do not bring a corpse.

1192. Q. Would they touch it? -- A. Not unless they had killed it themselves.

1193. Q. If an animal, wild animal, had been killed would the Sanbara touch it? -- A. Yes; they would take it for food.

MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: We all know they would.

1194. MR. ALLAN: If you saw a man riding on horseback and saw him thrown from his horse and killed would you touch that body? -- A. If he was one of our men, Yes, I would go and touch him and see if he was dead and then go and give the news about him.

1195. Q. Do you know Kiborongi? -- A. Yes.

1196. Q. And he lived in your manyatta? -- A. Yes.

1197. Q. Do you remember Kiborongi being arrested? -- A. Yes.

1198. Q. Do you know what he was arrested for? -- A. Kiborongi went to report the matter that the people of our manyatta had killed someone.

1199. Q. When Kiborongi was arrested why did you not come forward then? You knew the Government knew then? -- A. He was brought back to Karger and then the matter was gone into and found not true and then he was sent to the Prison.

1200. MR. JUSTICE GAMBLE: Why, when Kiborongi was arrested, did you not come forward and tell your story? -- A. First Kiborongi told Government only a very short story about it and they put him in Prison. I was afraid also. The Government did not ask me about it.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference —					
C.O. 533					
455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHIC- ALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE LONDON					

1201. MR ALLEN: When you saw the head on the ground how was it lying? — A. It was sitting on the neck.

1202. Q. Did you see the teeth? — A. I did not.

1203. Q. You did not touch it? — A. No.

1204. Q. Did you know whether the articles were taken back to where they came from or not? — A. Yes; because when they were ordered to be returned I was present.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: He does not know where they were taken.

1205. MR ALLEN: Would you be afraid of the Laibon if he were not in the charge of Government?

1206. MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Are you afraid of him now? — A. Not now, because he is in the hands of the Government. But I was at the time.

1207. MR ALLEN: You have told us this story about a ring. Do many of the Semburo wear rings? — A. At the time I was a woman, yes. That was the time when we used to kill one another. But now people do not wear rings; they hide what they have done.

1208. Q. You have never seen any of the accused with a ring? — A. No.

1209. Q. When you were a woman, if there was anyone killed did they ever bring in the head or an arm or other parts to the nanyattar? — A. I have never seen.

1210. Q. Is it the cartari (i.e. carters or porters). — A. Formerly we used to cut only the private parts and throw it down there. We did not take it home.

1211. Q. Why do you think the accused would do it in this case? — A. My opinion is (I have not been told by anyone) I think it was through the instructions of the Laibon.

1212. Q. At Rumaruti you said that when you arrived that night you were going to the Laibon's hut.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: He said he heard talk.

1213. MR ALLEN: Was it the talk that attracted you or did you intend to go? — A. I went to the Laibon's hut on account of the talking I heard because I thought there might be some (beer).

THE COURT ADJOURNED FOR 10 MINUTES  
AND RESUMED AT 11-40 A.M.

1214. Q. Do you remember when the first hearing was on at Rumaruti? — A. Yes.

1215. Q. During that time were you in the Gaol at Rumaruti? — A. I was in Juna's house; I did not go to Gaol.

1216. Q. Who is Juna? Is he an abakar? — A. Someone who works for the Government.

1217. Q. When you were at Rumaruti did you see No. 1 accused? — A. Yes.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference —					
C.O. 533					
455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

- 1218.Q. Did you speak to him? -- A. Yes, after the others spoke to him I spoke to him. After he was taken out of the Court.
- 1219.Q. What did you speak to him about? -- A. I asked him what he had not yet told the D.C.
- 1220.Q. Why did you ask him that? -- A. Because he had been asked his story and he had not told the D.C. the whole.
- 1221.Q. How did you know about this? -- A. I saw him questioned.
- 1222.Q. After your meeting with the Leibon and these people round about, did you all make up your minds to keep this thing absolutely quiet - not to say anything? -- A. Yes.
- 1223.Q. Can you account for four of the accused immediately going and telling their lovers about it, if this agreement was come to? -- A. I don't know. They went and conversed with their girl friends and went home and conversed with their wives.
- 1224.Q. During all this time you were with the Leibon, Nos. 1, 2 and 3 did not speak at all? -- A. Yes, they kept quiet.
- 1225.Q. In the lower Court you said that subsequently you went out on a safari with Nos. 3 and 5. -- A. Yes.
- 1226.Q. When you were with these people going to Leopoldi you said you wanted to ask them questions. What kept you from asking them questions? -- A. I wanted to ask them about the European property.
- 1227.Q. Why on that particular occasion? -- A. Because I wanted to ascertain from them the colour of the horse in order that I might become a witness for the Government and I wanted to enquire from them where this happened.
- 1228.Q. Did they not tell you where it happened? -- A. They had refused to tell me.
- 1229.Q. You know Lesenato and Lesori? -- A. Yes.
- 1230.Q. Did you ever talk to them about it? -- A. No; I have not spoken to them.

MR WALLAGE: No re-examination, Your Honour.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness then withdrew).

SAMAHUA OLE LADUMA affirmed:

EXAMINED BY MR WALLAGE.

- 1231 MR WALLAGE: You are a Sambaru, Lorogishu section? -- A. Yes.
- 1232.Q. Do you know these five people - the five accused there? -- A. Yes.
- 1233.Q. Do they live in the same manyatta as you? -- A. Yes.
- 1234.Q. Do you know Logoben? -- A. Yes.
- 1235.Q. Where does he live? -- A. In the same manyatta.

1	2	3	4	5	6
---	---	---	---	---	---

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE  
Reference -  
C.O. 533 / 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE LONDON

1252.Q. Do you know the Laibon? -- A. Yes.

1257 MR JUSTICE GABLER: What is his name? -- A. Liaduna.

1258 MR WALLACE: Is there more than one Laibon in the mangatta?  
-- A. No himself.

1259 MR JUSTICE GABLER: How many Laibons are there in the Samburu  
tribe? -- A. There is no other.

1260 MR WALLACE: Is he a powerful man? -- A. Yes.

1261.Q. Very powerful? -- A. Yes; but he does not direct the  
fight.

1262.Q. Do you remember about three years ago going along to  
see the Laibon one night? -- A. Yes.

1263.Q. Did you go of your own accord or were you called? --  
A. No. I accused some to hear my home and as I.....

1264 MR JUSTICE GABLER: Did he call you? -- A. I went round  
on No. 1 accused's invitation to near the door of the  
Laibon's house.

1265.Q MR WALLACE: Who was there when you arrived? -- A. I  
found three women and two others; the Laibon and  
Coburria.

1266.Q. Were they inside the Laibon's hut or outside? -- A.  
Outside; but near the floor of the Laibon's hut.

1267.Q. Was it a dark night? -- A. There was a moon.

1268.Q. Any fire? -- A. No.

1269.Q. Were they standing up or sitting down when you arrived?  
-- A. They were sitting.

1270.Q. Did anybody else arrive there that night? -- A. Logoben  
arrived just as I sat down.

1271.Q. What happened there that night? -- A. I saw a European  
head.

1272.Q. What colour hair had it got? -- A. Black.

1273.Q. Was it the head of a person recently killed or otherwise?  
-- A. It was killed that day.

1274.Q. Were all the parts there; the eyes and nose and ears? --  
A. Yes, they were all there.

1275.Q. Did you see anything else? -- A. And private parts.

1276 MR JUSTICE GABLER: European's? -- A. Yes.

1277 MR WALLACE: Did you have any conversation there that evening?  
-- A. Yes.

1278.Q. With whom? -- A. Liaduna.

1279.Q. What did he say? -- A. Liaduna said, "It is I who killed  
the European".

1280.Q. Anyone else say anything? -- A. Lenolha then said,

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference --					
C.O. 533 / 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

- 1233.Q. Do you kiss the Leibon? — A. Yes.
- 1237 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: What is his canoe? — A. Mafusa.
- 1238 MR WALLACE: Is there more than one Leibon in the mangyatta?  
— A. No himself.
- 1239 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: How many Leibons are there in the Saburua  
tribe? — A. There is no other.
- 1240 MR WALLACE: Is he a powerful man? — A. Yes.
- 1241.Q. Very powerful? — A. Yes, but he does not direct the  
fight.
- 1242.Q. Do you remember about three years ago going along to  
see the Leibon one night? — A. Yes.
- 1243.Q. Did you go of your own accord or were you called? —  
A. No. I accused came to near my home and as I .....
- 1244 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Did he call you? — A. I went round  
on No. 1 accused's invitation to near the door of the  
Leibon's house.
- 1245.Q MR WALLACE: Who was there when you arrived? — A. I  
found three men and two others; the Leibon and  
Saburua.
- 1246.Q. Were they inside the Leibon's hut or outside? — A.  
Gambie; but near the door of the Leibon's hut.
- 1247.Q. Was it a dark night? — A. There was a moon.
- 1248.Q. Any fire? — A. No.
- 1249.Q. Were they standing up or sitting down when you arrived?  
— A. They were sitting.
- 1250.Q. Did anybody else arrive there that night? — A. Logoben  
arrived just as I sat down.
- 1251.Q. What happened there that night? — A. I saw a European  
head.
- 1252.Q. What colour hair had it got? — A. Black.
- 1253.Q. Was it the head of a person recently killed or otherwise?  
— A. It was killed that day.
- 1254.Q. Were all the parts there; the eyes and nose and ears? —  
A. Yes, they were all there.
- 1255.Q. Did you see anything else? — A. And private parts.
- 1256 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: European's? — A. Yes.
- 1257 MR WALLACE: Did you have any conversation there that evening?  
— A. Yes.
- 1258.Q. With whom? — A. Mafusa.
- 1259.Q. What did he say? — A. Mafusa said, "It is I who killed  
the European".
- 1260.Q. Anyone else say anything? — A. Lecoiba then said,

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference —					
C.C. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED, PHOTOGRAPHIC ALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

- 1261.Q. "It is I who killed". And the head and the private parts? -- A. They were on the ground.
- 1262.Q. Nearest to one person than another? -- A. The head near Lirono and the private parts near No. 4.
- 1263.Q. Were the other three nearby? -- A. Yes; they were near.
- 1264.Q. What happened then? -- A. Lirono and No. 4 took the heads.
1265. MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: And the private parts? -- A. They took the head and private parts.
1266. MR WALLACE: Where did they take them? -- A. To the manure heap.
- 1267.Q. What did they do there? -- A. They buried them.
- 1268.Q. Was the manure heap nearby? -- A. It was very near.
- 1269.Q. Did you know where the European had been killed? -- A. I heard only that he was killed at Il Pinguan.
- 1270.Q. When did you hear say? -- A. Lirono.
- 1271.Q. Did you hear any more about what happened that day at Il Pinguan? -- A. Lirono said they went to Il Pinguan and saw a European on a horse.
- 1272.Q. What did they do then? -- A. "Myself and Lescoba lay down in wait. They got up towards them and the horse snick and dropped the beans".
1273. MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Threw the beans off? -- A. Yes. Lirono and Lescoba speared him.
- 1274.Q. Where were the other three? Lirono said the others were behind sitting.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: The evidence against the first three appears to be considerably less than against Nos. 4 and 5.
- MR WALLACE: I agree with you, Sir. They were aiding and abetting.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: They are not charged with that.
1275. MR WALLACE: What happened outside the Leiben's tent that night? -- A. The Leiben took hold of this horn (Exhibit 2) and went round the five ngran.
- 1276.Q. Do you know the significance of that? -- A. The Leiben did that in order that the thing they had done might disappear. They not come to light.
- 1277.Q. Did he walk round you? -- A. No; as three old men sat away.
- 1278.Q. He did not walk round any of you? -- A. No.
- 1279.Q. What happened then? -- A. The Leiben told the five ngran that if the three old men talk anything about this, kill them.

1
2
3
4
5
6

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

C.O. 533 455

Reference

 COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO  
 BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY  
 WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE  
 PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

1230.Q. Yes? Go on. — The head remained in the garage heap for the night, also the private parts. They were afraid to take them away that night. It also remained there during the day because they were afraid to take them during the day.

1231.Q. Where did they want to take it? — A. The ladies told him to return them to Il Pinguan.

1232 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Did they return them eventually? — A. Yes.

1233.Q. Who took them? — A. Iamoo, Looiba, and Earl.

1234 MR WALLACE: Did you see them take them? — A. I did not see them begin .....

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: It is not evidenced then.

WITNESS: I saw them returning.

1235 MR WALLACE: You saw Nos. 1, 5, and 6?

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: The whole thing is an assumption, Mr Wallace. The witness disappeared to see the three accused coming back and assumed they had taken them.

WITNESS: I saw them returning in the evening of the following day.

1236 MR WALLACE: Were any of the three in the mangatta at all that day? — A. They were there but I do not know at what place.

1237.Q. Do you know whether the remains were left?

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: He has told us they disappeared.

1238 MR WALLACE: If you saw the corpse of a human being, a European, would you go near it if you had not killed it yourself? — A. No; I would not go close to it.

1239 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: I think we might put it larger. Any corpse? — A. I would not go near unless I had killed it myself.

1240 MR WALLACE: If it had fallen off a barn and was dead would you go near it? — A. If he was in my company I would go and catch hold of him, but not a stranger.

1241.Q. And if you saw the dead body of a human being who had been killed by you or anyone in your company would you go and mutilate it? — A. No, I would not go near it. I would not cut it.

1242.Q. How soon after a body is lying dead do vultures descend? — A. As soon as the people who had killed him go away the vultures come at once.

1243.Q. And what is the first part of the body they attack? — A. The eyes.

1244.Q. You have a daughter Kacharia? — A. Yes.

1245.Q. At this time was she anybody's lover? — A. Yes.

1246.Q. Whose? — A. Looiba's.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE
1
2
3
4
5
6

Reference —  
C.O. 533  
455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED, PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

1507.Q. Do you know the man called Lawrence and Leonard? -- A. Yes.  
1508.Q. ...

1509.Q. They do not live in your manjatta? -- A. No.

1510.Q. Were they in your manjatta on the night on which this  
... ..

1511.Q. Is the manjatta in which they live far from you? --  
A. It is not far. ...

1512 MR JUSTICE GIBBS: Was the hand you saw intact? No blood  
on it? -- A. On the neck there was blood.

1513.Q. ...  
1514.Q. ...

1515 MR WALLACE: Did the five men get their spears with them  
when they were sitting outside the Laiton's hut? --

1516.Q. ...  
1517.Q. How many each? -- A. Two each; ten in all.

1518.Q. How many of these spears were clean? -- A. I did not  
... ..

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN:

1519 MR ALLAN: You say he called you. Why did he call  
you? -- A. I came out of the sheep pen and saw him,  
I said, "What is it?" and he said, "and then I said, "Go  
"What is it?" and he said, "Let us go and see".

1520.Q. ...  
1521.Q. ...

1522.Q. Do you remember what time this was -- early in the night  
or later? -- A. It was not very late in the night.  
Some people may have gone to bed, some people not.

1523.Q. Had you been at the manjatta all that day? -- A. Yes.  
1524.Q. ...

1525.Q. ...  
1526.Q. ...

1527.Q. Did you see the man leave the manjatta on this day? --  
A. I did not see them, but I saw their things at  
... ..

1528.Q. You did not see any of them that day until night? --  
A. I did not see them during the day; I saw them at  
... ..

1529.Q. Do you know if Pingan? -- A. I could not talk with  
... ..

1530.Q. That night when all this talking was going on I think  
you knew that Pingan said they killed at Pingan?  
-- A. Yes.

1531.Q. Everybody heard that? -- A. I heard, because he told  
... ..

1532.Q. ...  
1533.Q. ...

1534.Q. ...  
1535.Q. ...

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH--NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					



1210.Q. Then I asked directly, did he ask any questions? --  
 A. I did not hear him asking because I went and got  
 acids because I was frightened.

1211.Q. Do you keep the Leibes call? -- A. Yes.

1212.Q. What do you mean when you say that the Leibes does not  
 direct the flight? -- A. Because I have not seen him  
 directing or entering any big flight.

1213.Q. So as far as you know there were no previous arrangements  
 about this? -- A. I don't know of any previous arrange-  
 ments, I don't have you back to any arrangements.

1214.Q. When you saw the head of the bomb did you realize it  
 was a very bad thing? -- A. I considered it to be a  
 bad thing because I saw it was a white man's head and  
 I considered my two children and that they would all die.

1215.Q. MR JUSTICE GIBBS: Did you know whose head it was? --  
 A. No.

1216. MR ALLEN: Did you not consult with Louisa and Sabina as  
 to what you could do about this clearly? -- A. We only  
 said, what shall we do? It is a bad affair.

1217. THE COURT: THE COURT: RETURNED TO BENCH.

CROSS EXAMINATION OF SARAIDA OLA LADINA (continued)

1218. MR ALLEN: Does your daughter Ucharia live with you? --  
 A. Yes.

1219.Q. Do you remember any European coming to see her? -- A. Yes  
 I do not know, but I remember her name.

MR ALLEN: I think I am correct in saying Mr Elliott took a state-  
 ment from the girl Ucharia.

1220.Q. Has any one else anything of the European policeman coming  
 to? -- A. I don't know of any other European except Evans  
 Howard, (i.e. Superintendent Higgins).

1221.Q. I am talking about shortly after you saw these things at  
 the Leibes? -- A. Yes.

MR JUSTICE GIBBS: What exactly does this lead to, Mr Allen?  
 Ucharia is coming as a witness herself, were you with  
 her at that time? -- A. Yes.

MR ALLEN: I wish to get whether this witness did not talk with  
 his daughter only after she had been taken to the court?

1222.Q. Did you ever talk to your daughter about this? -- A. I  
 told her to say anything she knew about it.

1223.Q. When was that? -- A. When we came to Ruarua when  
 this thing came out.

1224.Q. You never talked to her before you came to Ruarua,  
 from the time you came to Ruarua, did you ever speak to your  
 daughter about this? -- A. No, I did not, because  
 no-one came to enquire.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

1833.Q. Have you attended any of these dances? Do you know the Kiberingoi dance? -- A. Yes.

1834.Q. Did you ever attend any of these dances?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: This is a young people's dance; the elders would not be allowed.

MR ALLAN: There is the singing at the dance.

1835.Q. Have you ever overheard what they have been singing about?

1836 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Have you been to any dance? -- A. I do not go near.

1837 MR ALLAN: If you saw an European riding a horse out here and he was thrown off and he lay still would you go to see him? -- A. If I am his boy, yes. If not, I will not.

1838.Q. Did the people of your manyatta know Mr Poye, the man who was killed? -- A. No. No-one knew him.

1839.Q. Do you know of any reason why the accused should kill that man? -- A. I do not know. I am not a Sultan and I am not a Leiba.

1840.Q. If the accused killed anyone is it their duty to tell the Leiba or the Sultan?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: How do you mean their duty, Mr Allan?

1841 MR ALLAN: Would they report it? -- A. They could not tell the Sultan, the headman, because they would be afraid he would report the matter.

1842.Q. When you were sitting round the Leiba's hut was anything said about Lenzete and Lenzor? -- A. I did not hear.

1843.Q. Or about Kiberingoi? -- A. I did not hear.

1844.Q. Anything said about Kiberingoi that night? -- A. I did not hear.

1845.Q. Do you know how Kiberingoi got to know about this? -- A. I do not know where Kiberingoi got the news from. He was not there outside the Leiba's house.

1846.Q. You have picked out that horn. Do you know what the big horn means? -- A. Several Sashura have got this kind of horn. They use it as a bagle.

1847.Q. You are quite sure there were no marks of blood anywhere on the head except the neck? -- A. Yes.

1848 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: The head was undamaged? -- A. Yes.

MR WALLACE: No re-examination.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness then withdrew).

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Reference  
C.O. 533 / 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH--NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

RABURURA OIB LADUMA affirmed:

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

- 1849 MR WALLACE: You are Loroigaba Samburu? -- A. Yes.
- 1850.Q. You know the five accused? -- A. Yes.
- 1851.Q. Do they live in the same manyatta as you? -- A. Yes.
- 1852.Q. You know Logoben? -- A. Yes.
- 1853.Q. Samanga? -- A. Yes.
- 1854.Q. The Laibon? -- A. Yes.
- 1855.Q. What is his name? -- A. Laduma.
- 1856.Q. Does he live in your manyatta? -- A. Yes.
- 1857 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: How many Laibons are there in the Samburu?  
-- A. Laduma.
- 1858.Q. Is he a Samburu born? -- A. Yes.
- 1859 MR WALLACE: Is he a very powerful laibon? -- A. Yes.
- 1860.Q. Where do Samanga, Logoben and the Laibon live? In the same manyatta as you? -- A. In one manyatta.
- 1861.Q. Do you remember about three years ago going out to the Laibon's one night? -- A. Yes.
- 1862.Q. Who was there when you arrived? -- A. Logoben, and Laduma, and the five accused.
- 1863 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Anybody else? -- A. And Samanga.
- 1864.Q. Were they all there when you arrived? -- A. I was the first to arrive. Samanga came before Logoben.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: The evidence of this witness before the alleged occurrence I do not wish you to put, Mr Wallace, because I cannot draw the inference you want me to draw.
- MR WALLACE: I don't mind so much, Your Honour, about drawing the inference that this was a preparatory ceremony, but I want to get all five together.
- 1865.Q. Prior to this day had you seen the five men? -- A. Yes.
- 1866.Q. Where did you see them and what did you see them doing? -- A. I saw them on three occasions, conversing with the Laibon. On three days.
- 1867.Q. Where did they converse with him? -- A. Outside the manyatta, under a tree.
- 1868.Q. Did you see anything else happen? -- A. Yes; the fourth day I saw them going to the bush.
- 1869.Q. The whole five of them? -- A. The whole five.
- 1870.Q. Were they armed? -- A. Yes.
- 1871.Q. What with? -- A. Ten spears.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference --					
C.O. 533 / 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: There is nothing in that. A Samburu never goes out without his spears.

1573 MR WALLACE: When did you see them again? -- A. I saw them returning.

1578 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: That was at the meeting at night? -- A. They spent the night away and returned the following day.

1574 MR WALLACE: What time the following day? -- A. Night-time.

1575 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Was that the night you went to the Laibon's? -- A. Yes.

1576 MR WALLACE: They were away for two days, a day and night and until the following evening. Is that right? -- A. Yes.

1577.Q. You are quite certain they were not in the manyatta during that time? -- A. Yes.

1578.Q. What happened outside the Laibon's hut that night? -- A. The head was brought and placed on the ground.

1579 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Who brought the head? -- A. Liroro.

1580 MR WALLACE: What sort of a head?

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: It might shorten the proceedings - I do not know what the defence is. Will one point be a denial that this meeting ever took place?

MR ALLAN: It will, Your Honour.

1581 MR WALLACE: What sort of a head was it? -- A. A European.

1582.Q. What colour hair? -- A. Black.

1583.Q. Did you see anything else? -- A. Private parts.

1584.Q. Who had those? -- A. Lesolba, No. 4. Also of a European.

1585.Q. Before we leave the head, was it damaged in any way? -- A. I did not notice any wound on the head.

1586.Q. Were the eyes and nose and ears intact? -- A. Yes.

1587.Q. Was it the head of a person who had been freshly killed or otherwise? -- A. Freshly killed.

1588 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Was there any bruising on the face? -- A. No.

1589 MR WALLACE: Any blood? -- A. Only round the neck.

1590.Q. Did you have a conversation with these accused that night? -- A. Yes.

1591.Q. What happened? What did they say? -- A. I spoke to Liroro enquiring "What is this?" and he replied "A Mwangi"

1592 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Anything else? -- A. Liroro said, "This is the head of a European I killed at Il Pingan", and Lesolba also claimed to have killed him.

1593 MR WALLACE: All five accused were there at that time? -- A. Yes.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Reference  
C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT IN THIS MATERIAL NOT TO BE REPRODUCED OR TRANSMITTED IN ANY FORM OR BY ANY MEANS, ELECTRONIC OR MECHANICAL, INCLUDING PHOTOCOPYING, RECORDING, OR BY ANY INFORMATION STORAGE AND RETRIEVAL SYSTEM, WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS OFFICE LONDON

- 1834.Q. Sitting down near one another? -- A. Yes.
- 1835.Q. Did Ho. 4 and Ho. 5 tell you any more about the killing?  
-- A. Accused Ho. 5 said they met the deceased on a horse and Lirone said that he was on a horse and I killed him.
- 1836 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Sitting on the horse? -- A. He was thrown down by the horse. Lirone said "I have killed", and Lesolba said.....
- 1837.Q. Killed with what? -- A. With a spear.
- 1838.Q. What did Lesolba say? -- A. Lesolba also said, "I killed with a spear".
- 1839.Q. Did they say anything about the other three? -- A. I did not speak to the other three and the other two did not tell me anything about the other three.
- 1840 MR WALLACE: If five men went out to kill how many would do the killing?
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Is that a fair question?
- MR WALLACE: It is on the depositions?
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Things very often get on to the depositions which do not get into the trial.
- MR WALLACE: From his experience.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I do not like the question.
- MR WALLACE: As Your Honour pleases.
- 1841.Q. What became of the head and private parts? -- A. It was removed by Lesolba and buried in the manure.
- 1842.Q. Near the Leibon's hut? -- A. Yes.
- 1843.Q. What happened outside the hut that night? -- A. After burying the head and private parts the Leibon brought out a horn and walked round the accused.
- 1844.Q. What horn? -- A. The small horn (Exhibit B).
- 1845.Q. She walked round whom? -- A. Round the five men.
- 1846.Q. Do you know the significance of that? -- A. So that it would not be discovered that these men had killed.
- 1847.Q. Did he walk round you or Saanaga or Logobon? -- A. No.
- 1848.Q. Did the head and private parts remain in the manure heap, do you know? -- A. No, they did not remain.
- 1849.Q. Do you know where they were taken to, or what? -- A. The Leibon told him to take it away; he did not need human flesh.
- 1840.Q. And do you know whether in fact these things were taken away? -- A. They were taken.
- 1841.Q. Did you see who took them? -- A. Lirone and Lesolba.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference: ---					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

- 1412.Q. Where did they take them? -- A. I do not know.
- 1413.Q. Do you know if they left the manyatta where you saw them taking these things? -- A. Yes.
- 1414.Q. Were the accused, Nos. 4 and 5, away for long. Do you know? -- A. I did not see them returning.
- 1415 MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: What time did they go off with the head and private parts? -- A. Early in the evening.
- 1416 MR VALLAGE: Do you know when they returned? -- A. I did not see them returning.
- 1417.Q. Were they in the manyatta that day? -- A. Yes.
- 1418.Q. If Sazuru moran found the dead body of a human being would they touch it? -- A. No.
- 1419.Q. Unless it had been killed by one of their party? -- A. The man who had done the killing is the only person who could touch it.
- 1420.Q. Could Sazuru moran mutilate a body which had not been killed by one of their party?
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: Is not that involved in the last question? If they would not touch it, they would not mutilate it.

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.

- 1421 MR ALLAN: Do the Sazuru put out the bodies of the dying to die in the bush? -- A. No; it is taken out after death.
- 1422.Q. When you say that a Sazuru would not touch a dead body you mean a dead body which has not been thrown out?
- 1423 MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: Put it this way: How do you reconcile the statement that a Sazuru would not touch a dead body found on the road, but they would to put one out from the village? -- A. A Sazuru would not touch a different tribe.
- 1424.Q. Could a Loroishi Sazuru carry out the corpse of an Eburuhigishu Sazuru? -- A. No; the other section would not touch the body.
- 1425 MR ALLAN: Supposing you had a visit from a man from another section and he died in your manyatta, who would remove him? -- A. Their relatives would come and take him away.
- 1426.Q. From wherever he was?
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLES: I think this line of cross-examination is getting rather hypothetical, Mr Allan.
- 1427 MR ALLAN: You said that you saw two of these five leaving in the morning, Nos. 4 and 5. Did the other three remain in the manyatta all that day? At the time the parts were taken back? -- A. Yes.
- 1428.Q. You did not see Nos. 4 and 5 return. Did you see them again that day anywhere? -- A. I saw them at night, but I did not see them returning.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference -					
C.O. 533 / 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPHERS - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

1429.Q. Did the Leiban seem very displeased with the accused?  
 -- A. He was angry, he did not want the head to be brought.

1430.Q. When the accused were with the Leiban, who did the questioning, who asked all the questions of Nos. 4 and 5 about the killing? -- A. I saw questioning. All three of us.

1431.Q. Did you see the five accused go away together before these things were brought in? -- A. Yes.

1432.Q. What time in the morning? -- A. It was some time after sunrise. I don't know the time.

1433.Q. The day before that had they been in the camp? --  
 A. Yes.

1434.Q. Do you know what they did that day?

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: What are you getting at, Mr Allan?

MR ALLAN: These three days conversations, Your Honour.

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Why not ask him directly did he go to the Leiban that day. A Native does not know what you are trying to get at. It is always easier to ask a direct question.

1435 MR ALLAN: Did you see them go to the Leiban the day before they set out? -- A. Yes.

1436.Q. When they went to the Leiban what happened after that? What did they do? -- A. I did not see what they did, I only saw them going to the Leiban.

1437.Q. After they went to the Leiban what did they do? -- A. I saw them go to the Leiban and in the morning I saw them going away.

1438.Q. You have said that the Leiban is powerful. How do you mean that he is powerful? What does he do to make himself powerful?

MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: He is the only Leiban they have, Mr Allan.

WITNESS: He cannot order people to go to fight, but those under him he can do something to them.

1439 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Are most people rather afraid of the Leiban? -- A. If the Leiban speaks people are afraid.

1440 MR ALLAN: Have you ever discussed this matter with anyone?  
 -- A. Only to the Europeans.

1441.Q. Why? -- A. Because no one asked me.

1442.Q. Did you see an aeroplane? -- A. I did not see.

1443.Q. Do you know Kiberengi? -- A. Yes.

1444 MR JUSTICE GABRIEL: Where is Kiberengi now? -- A. I have never seen him after the Government took him away.

1445 MR ALLAN: You know why the Government took him away? --

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON					

A: Yes, I know. Because he complained some people had killed. The Serabali (Government) came to our manyatta. I was not at home when the Government arrived; I got the news in the evening.

MR JUSTICE GARDNER: That is all hearsay.

1449 MR ALLAN: When you knew about Kiborongi you never volunteered any assistance to the Serabali? -- A: I was waiting a bit, and in the meantime after Kiborongi made a complaint he was sent to prison. Kiborongi said a few words, and no-one asked us.

1447.Q. You and Logben and Samanga were present at the ceremony. Did you never talk it over amongst yourselves? -- A: So did not, because we were considering if we talk we will die. We thought the Government would kill us on account of the killing of the European.

1448.Q. Do you think that other people in the manyatta know about this besides yourselves? -- A: I do not know if others knew except those that were there.

1449.Q. Were you at the manyatta the day after these people came back after taking the head away? -- A: Yes, I was there.

RE-EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

1450 MR WALLACE: Kiborongi was not outside the Lebon's hut that night? -- A: No.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness then withdrew).

HACHARIA D/O LADUMA affirmed:

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

1451 MR WALLACE: You are the daughter of Samanga? -- A: Yes.

1452.Q. Do you know those accused? -- A: Yes.

1453.Q. Do you live in the same manyatta? -- A: Yes.

1454.Q. Do you remember a long time ago, three years ago, seeing an aeroplane? -- A: Yes.

1455.Q. And you got a lover at that time? -- A: Yes.

1456.Q. Who? -- A: Lesolba.

1457.Q. A night or two before the aeroplane do you remember having a conversation with him? -- A: Yes.

1458 MR JUSTICE GARDNER: You were living with him? -- A: Yes.

1459 MR WALLACE: Tell us that conversation. -- A: Lesolba said, "I have killed a European".

1460.Q. Did he say how? -- A: He said he had killed him at Il Piquan with a spear.

1461.Q. Was he alone at the killing? -- A: He said there

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6
Reference —					
C.O. 533 455					
COPYRIGHT IN THIS PUBLICATION TO BE REPRODUCED BY ANY PARTY WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS OFFICE, LONDON					



were five altogether, but he and Lirwa had done the killing. He named the names of the others.

1462 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Who else was there? -- A. Lirwa, Ho. B, Ho. 1, Ho. B assets.

1463 MR WALLACE: Are there the five people he mentioned? The five in Court now? -- A. Yes.

1464 Q. Did he tell you any more about the spearing? -- A. No.

1465 Q. Did he say where they had met the European?

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Il Pinguan.

1466 MR WALLACE: Do you know whether there was anyone with the European? -- A. He was alone with a horse.

1467 Q. Had he been living with you the two days previous to this conversation? -- A. Yes. He slept together two nights before he told me.

1468 Q. When did you gather the killing had taken place? How long before he told you? -- A. He was away for one night.

1469 Q. Do you know what time of the day he left? -- A. After sundown in the morning.

1470 Q. Do you know whether he went alone or not? -- A. He went with the others because the others were the only ones at home at the time.

1471 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Did all five go together? -- A. Yes.

1472 MR WALLACE: Have you ever danced the Ibaringoi? -- A. Yes.

1473 Q. Is there a song too? Do you make up songs? -- A. Yes.

1474 Q. Do you attend the dances? -- A. Yes.

1475 Q. Did you attend them after this conversation with Ho. 4? -- A. Yes.

1476 Q. Do you remember any song which was sung there? Do you remember the words? -- A. Yes. It was sung to each one about his cattle.

1477 Q. What were the words of the song?

1478 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Was there anything sung at the dance relative to this country? -- A. Yes.

1479 Q. What? -- A. Vultures had fallen on Il Pinguan.

1480 Q. What else? -- A. And have eaten a man whose reputation extended even to Nairobi.

1481 MR WALLACE: Before you had this conversation with Lonoba did you ever hear that song sung at the Ibaringoi? -- A. No.

1482 Q. Were the five accused present at this dance, at the Ibaringoi? -- A. Yes.

1483 Q. At the first dance at which this song was sung was

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE					
1	2	3	4	5	6

Reference --  
C.O. 533/455

COPYRIGHT IN PROGRAMS - NOT TO BE REPRODUCED OR TRANSMITTED IN ANY FORM OR BY ANY MEANS, ELECTRONIC OR MECHANICAL, INCLUDING PHOTOCOPYING, RECORDING, OR BY ANY INFORMATION STORAGE AND RETRIEVAL SYSTEM, WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON.

anyone else present? -- A. Four women and the five accused.

1494.Q. What was the idea of this song? Was it a song of praise or what? (The witness did not answer the question).

1495.Q. What were the names of the other women of the moran party? -- A. Ndagaroo.

1496.Q. Whose lover is she? -- A. Bari, the first accused.

1497.Q. Who else? -- A. Lhessi, No. 9's lover.

1498.Q. Who else? -- A. Editecas, Lirono's lover.

1499.Q. And you and the other three girls joined together and sang the song? -- A. Yes.

1500.Q. And were you pressed praising them all for a big deed they had done? -- A. They themselves were praising themselves. We were not.

QUESTIONS EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.

1491 MR ALLAN: The night No. 4 came back from the safari did you sleep with him that night? -- A. Yes.

1492.Q. Was that two nights before you saw the aeroplane? -- A. Yes.

1493.Q. That night he came back, did he tell you about this? -- A. Not on that night.

1494.Q. When these people came back where were the rest of the moran of the manyatta? -- A. They were at home when these returned and on their arrival they sang that song Ibaringo.

1496.Q. What I want to know is, how many moran were in the manyatta and how many women?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: It is an impossible question to answer. It is a numerous manyatta. There might be 60 or 70 or 100 women.

MR ALLAN: That is what I want to get at.

WITNESS: There are the only moran in our manyatta.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I do not think she is correct.

1496 MR ALLAN: How many women were there in the manyatta? -- A. No four only.

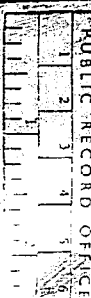
1497.Q. At these Ibaringo dances that you have at your manyatta there are always these five and the four women, and that is all? -- A. Yes.

1498 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Just nine of you? -- A. Yes.

1499 MR ALLAN: If there are no other moran in the manyatta why did you say to Lhessi that it was only the five accused who were present?

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: It is an awfully difficult question to get over.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE



Reference

C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

MR ALLAN: I did understand there were quite a considerable number of people in this manzetta, and if this ibaringoi dance was danced and this song sung the natives were entitled to attend and this song was heard. That is what I am trying to get at.

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: How could that affect the case?

MR ALLAN: It would affect the case so far as this tremendous conspiracy which the elders say .....

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: I don't think it was so secret as the elders would have you believe.

1500 MR ALLAN: After the return from this safari how many days was it before you held the dance? — A. The following morning we started to sing.

1501.Q. And you kept on singing all day? — A. Yes; we did not start singing in the morning, we sang singing in the afternoon.

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Even ourselves with our civilization .... Could you remember if you danced three years ago on a certain night?

MR ALLAN: I certainly could not. It is a remarkable thing about the deposition, what wonderful memories they have.

1502.Q. Did you know about the death of the European before you saw the aeroplane or afterwards? — A. I do not remember.

1503.Q. Is that the first time you had seen an aeroplane? — A. Yes.

1504.Q. Did you ask anybody any questions about it? — A. I did not enquire.

MR WALLACE: No re-examination.

1505 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Then Isaacba told you that the European was on a horse did he say he was appeared on a horse or cow? — A. He did not tell me and I did not ask him.

MR ALLAN: Your Honour, I wanted to ask a question. This is the man who saw Mr Elliott and Mr Elliott said he took a statement from her. Would Your Honour be good enough to ask her?

1506 MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: Did you make a statement to the Sudan Police?

MR WALLACE: He was not in uniform, Your Honour. I don't know whether she will understand.

MR JUSTICE GAMBIE: It seems to me a matter of no importance so far as I can see.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness then withdrew).

THE COURT ADJOURNED TO 9-30 a.m. ON THE 20th NOVEMBER, 1934.

1	2	3	4	5	6
7	8	9	10	11	12

C.O. 533 / 455

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE  
Reference —  
COPYRIGHT IN TELEGRAMS—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE LONDON

20th NOVEMBER, 1954.

L-50 P. 2.

LABASSX D/O LOGULWA affirmed:

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

- 1507 MR WALLACE: Do you know those five people here? -- A. Yes.
- 1508 Q. Do you know Logoban? -- A. Yes.
- 1509 Q. Samingan? -- A. Yes.
- 1510 Q. The Laitan? -- A. Yes.
- 1511 Q. What is his name? -- A. Laidun.
- 1512 Q. Do they all live in the same kamputa as you? -- A. Yes.
- 1513 Q. Do you know accused Nos. 5 and 6 well? -- A. Yes.
- 1514 Q. Was he your lover? -- A. Yes.
- 1515 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Was or is? -- A. He is now still my lover.
- 1516 MR WALLACE: Do you remember about three years ago the five men coming back from Malori? -- A. Yes. I don't know how many months ago.
- 1517 Q. Did you have a conversation with your lover soon after that? -- A. Yes.
- 1518 Q. Tell His Honour all about it. -- A. He said that Lirono and No. 4 had killed a European.
- 1519 Q. Did he say where? -- A. At Il Pignan.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Is that evidence against these two? -- A. I don't suggest it is, Your Honour.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: What is the value of it at all then? So long as it is clearly understood that what he said about four and five accused is not evidence against them unless he incriminates himself equally, and according to the deposition he has not done so. According to the deposition he said Nos. 4 and 5 had killed, but that he was present. That is not incriminating himself.
- MR WALLACE: If Your Honour please.
- 1520 Q. Do you know anything more about it? -- A. No; I was only told that.
- 1521 Q. Do you know a dance called the Mbaringoi? -- A. Yes.
- 1522 Q. They sing at this dance, do they not? -- A. Yes; with the music.
- 1523 Q. After No. 5 told you about this was the Mbaringoi sung? -- A. It had been sung before.
- 1524 Q. Was it sung after you heard this? -- A. It was sung about a European afterwards, but formerly it was not sung.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

Reference —

C.O. 533 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO  
BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY  
ALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE  
PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

- 1523.Q. What was going about the European afterwards? — A. Vultures came down at Il Pingman and had eaten a European respected in Nairobi.
- 1526.Q. Who was present at the dance? — A. All the accused.
- 1527 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: No other company? — A. Yes.
- 1528.Q. How many girls? — A. Four.
- 1529 MR WALLACE: Who were they? — A. Kysolf, Macbarin, Nditecas, and Ndagaroo.
- 1530.Q. Were you praising the five women? — A.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: That is rather leading.

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.

- 1531 MR ALLAN: How many women live in your manyatta? — A. Only the five accused.
- 1532.Q. How many wanditu? — A. Four, including two neighbours.
- 1533.Q. Are they in the same manyatta?
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: I think the interpretation is going entirely wrong there.
- 1534.Q. How many girls live in the manyatta? — A. Three.
- 1535.Q. And one girl lives there? — A. In another manyatta near ours.
- 1536 MR ALLAN: Are these manyattas in the one boma?
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: You cannot have more than one manyatta in a boma. Manyatta and boma for the purpose of the Saburu are the same thing.
- MR ALLAN: Your Honour indicated that there were probably 50 or 60 in one manyatta.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Saburu manyattas are portable houses built of sticks inside the manyatta. There are no boms so called.
- 1537 MR ALLAN: How many people altogether live in the manyatta? — A. Many, I don't know how many.
- 1538.Q. The dance took place in the manyatta? — A. Yes.
- 1539 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Inside the fence? — A. Yes.
- 1540 MR ALLAN: When the five accused and the four wanditu were holding this dance did other people come and look on? — A. Old men do not come and married women do not come. Only the women and wanditu.
- 1541 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: The dance consisted of nine people only? — A. Yes.
- 1542 MR ALLAN: Do you know what an aeroplane is? — A. I saw it one day.
- 1543.Q. When? — A. During those days.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE									
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Reference —									
C.O. 533 / 455									
COPYRIGHT IN THIS DOCUMENT NOT TO BE REPRODUCED WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE LONDON									

- 1564.Q. Can you remember whether it was before or after the dance that you saw it? — A. Before the ngoma (dance) was sung.
- 1565.Q. You say you attended this Mbaringoi dance before and after. What do they usually sing about at the Mbaringoi dance? — A. Cattle belonging to the moran.
- 1566.Q. Anything else do they sing about? — A. Only cattle.
- 1567.Q. You have never heard them except at this one dance sing about anything else except cattle? — A. Only cattle.
- 1568.Q. You have said you know Logoben. Have you ever talked to him about this before you came here? — A. No.
- 1569.Q. Do you know Kiberangi? — A. I knew him when we are prosecuted or judged by our bwana. I know him.
- 1570.Q. Do you remember two Europeans coming to ask about this? — A. Yes, I saw.
- 1571 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Did they question you? — A. Yes.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: This must have been quite recently.
- ALLAN:
- 1572 MR WALLACE: What did you tell them then? — A. I did not tell them anything.
- 1573 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: You did what you knew? — A. Yes.
- ALLAN:
- 1574 MR WALLACE: Why did you do that? — A. That that time Logoben was the headman and he refused to say anything so we refused.
- 1575.Q. It was Logoben who told you not to say anything? — A. No. He did not tell us that, but we did not hear Logoben being called.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: What she means is that until the headman disclosed the facts they were not going to disclose the facts. That is what I understand.
- ALLAN:
- 1576 MR WALLACE: Did Logoben say that he was not going to say anything and therefore you should say nothing? — A. Yes.
- MR WALLACE: No re-examination, Your Honour.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness then withdrew).

NDI TOBAS D/D LOKOBOLA affirmed;

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

- 1577 MR WALLACE: Do you know those five people over there? — A. Yes.
- 1578.Q. Do you know Logoben? — A. Yes.
- 1579.Q. And the labour? — A. Yes.
- 1580 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: What is his name? — A. Lindira.
- 1581 MR WALLACE: Do you all live in the same manyatta? — A. No.

1	
2	
3	
4	
5	
6	

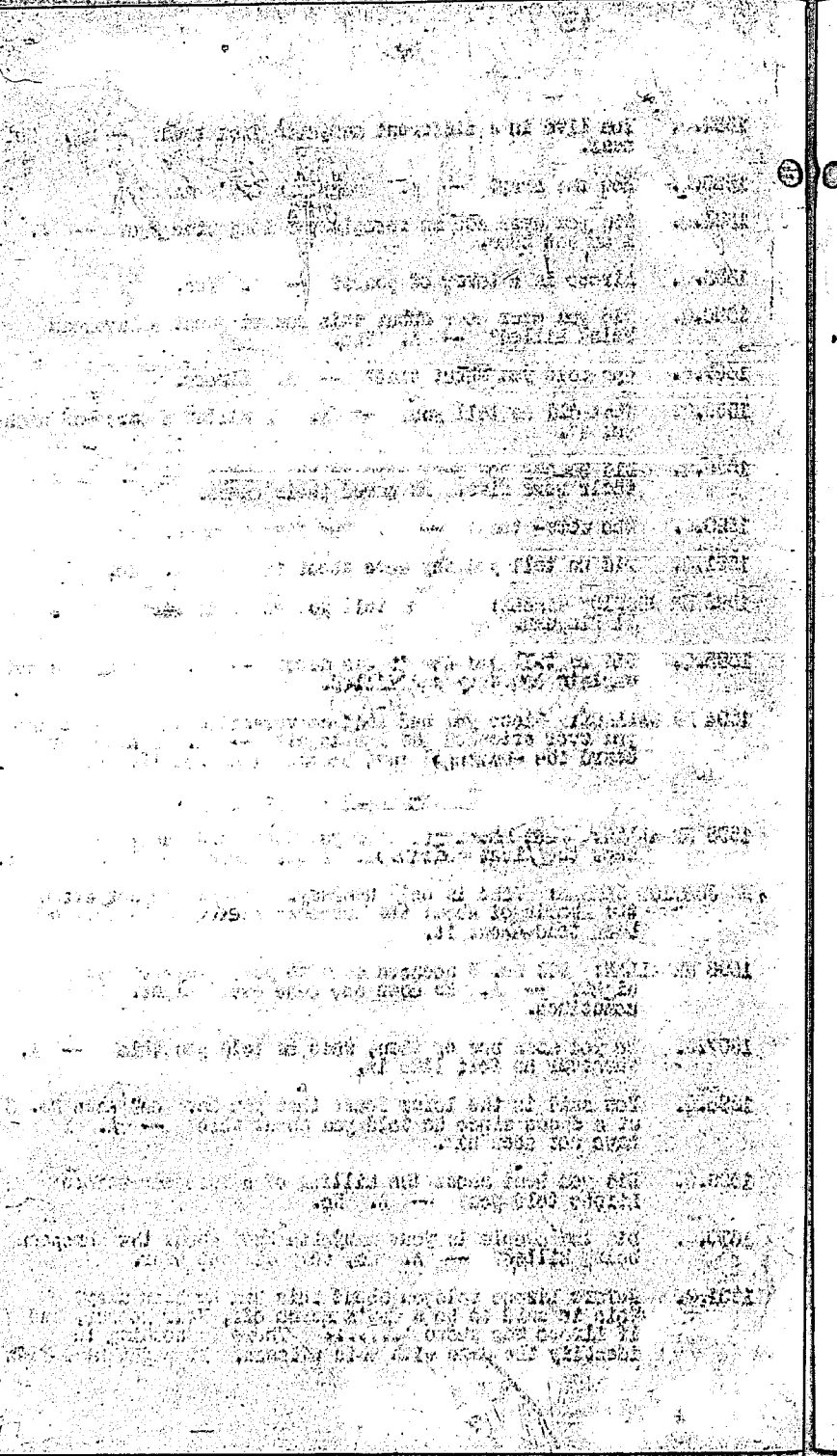
Reference —  
C.O. 533 / 455

COPYRIGHT PHOTOGRAPH—NOT TO BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON

- 1582.Q. You live in a different manyatta from them? — A. Not near.
- 1583.Q. How far away? — A. Roughly a day's march.
- 1584.Q. Did you ever see an aeroplane a long time ago? — A. I do not know.
- 1585.Q. Lirono is a lover of yours? — A. Yes.
- 1586.Q. Did you ever hear about this shauri about a European being killed? — A. Yes.
- 1587.Q. Who told you about that? — A. Lirono.
- 1588.Q. What did he tell you? — A. "I killed a European with No. 5".
- 1589.Q. Did he say how many were in the party? — A. He said there were five, he named their names.
- 1590.Q. Who were they? — A. The five accused.
- 1591.Q. Did he tell you any more about it? — A. No.
- 1592 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Did he tell you where it was? — A. At Il Pinguan.
- 1593.Q. Did he tell you how it was done? — A. No; he did not explain how they had killed.
- 1594 MR WALLACE: Since you had that conversation with Lirono have you ever attended the Mbaringoi? — A. I have not heard the Mbaringoi sung because I do not live near them.

CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR ALLAN.

- 1595 MR ALLAN: What Mbaringoi have you not heard sung? — A. I know the first Mbaringoi. I only know the old Mbaringoi.
- MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: That is only hearsay. If she has not attended the Mbaringoi about the European she could only have been told about it.
- 1596 MR ALLAN: Did No. 5 accused come to your manyatta every night? — A. He does not come every night. He comes sometimes.
- 1597.Q. Do you mean now or then, when he told you this? — A. Whenever he felt like it.
- 1598.Q. You said in the lower Court that you have not seen No. 5 at a dance since he told you about this? — A. I have not seen him.
- 1599.Q. Did you hear about the killing of a European before Lirono told you? — A. No.
- 1600.Q. Did the people in your manyatta know about the European being killed? — A. No, they did not hear.
- 1601.Q. Before Lirono told you about this had he been away? This is said to be a day's march off, Your Honour, and if Lirono was there ..... There is nothing to identify the date with this witness. It might have been





a week or a month after, and I am trying to get from this witness when she first heard the news. She says she heard it first from Lirano. She now says she did not hear it in the village.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: But what is she going to date the news from?

MR ALLAN: I was trying to fix it by whether the news had ever got to the village.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: She said it did not.

1602 MR ALLAN: Do you know Logoben? — A. I know him. He is a Lorogistim elder.

1603 Q. Did he ever come to your manyatta? — A. No.

1604 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Are you Lorogistim? — A. Yes.

1605 MR ALLAN: Have you ever spoken to Logoben about this? — A. No.

MR WALLACE: No re-examination.

(His Honour read over his notes which were found correct and the witness then withdrew).

H. D. AGAROO D/O LUGOLUA affirmed;

EXAMINED BY MR WALLACE.

1606 MR WALLACE: Do you know these five people here? — A. Yes.

1607 Q. Logoben? — A. Yes.

1608 Q. The Laibon? — A. Yes.

1609 Q. What is his name? — A. Laduma.

1610 Q. Do you all live in the same manyatta? — A. Yes.

1611 Q. Did you see an aeroplane a long time ago? — A. Yes; a long time ago.

1612 Q. At that time were you No. 1 accused's lover? — A. Yes.

1613 Q. Do you remember having a conversation with him about that time? — A. I was not at home when I saw the aeroplane.

1614 Q. Where were you? — A. The accused was not at home.

1615 Q. How long had he left before you saw the aeroplane? — A. He was away for a day. He had been away for a day.

1616 Q. Have you heard about this shauri about the European that happened about that time? A European was killed? — A. Yes.

1617 Q. Who told you about it? — A. Laduma.

1618 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: The Laibon? — A. Bari Laduma, the first accused.

1619 MR WALLACE: Did he tell you about it before you saw the aeroplane or afterwards? — A. After I saw the aeroplane.

C.O. 533 455

COPIED FROM ORIGINAL RECORDS  
BE REPRODUCED PHOTOGRAPHICALLY  
WITHOUT PERMISSION OF THE  
PUBLIC RECORDS OFFICE, LONDON



A. No; because we did not know what the aeroplane was there for.

1634.Q. How many acres live in the manyatta? — A. These five only.

1635.Q. How many venditu? — A. Four.

1636.Q. They are yourself, Zacharia, Ihabani. Who is the other one? — A. Nditosas's manyatta is near.

1637.Q. Nditosas has told us she lives a day's march off.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE (to Interpreter): You want to be careful there. A venditu does not regard a day's march as a whole sale (i.e. a very long way).

WITNESS: Two hours march.

1638 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Seaburi manyattas are constantly moving in search of grass. Are you talking of three years ago or now? — A. Two hours.

1639 MR ALLAN: Do you remember two Europeans coming to the manyatta about that time? — A. Yes.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: When was this, Mr Allan?

MR ALLAN: After seeing the aeroplane.

1640.Q. Did they ask you anything? — A. Yes.

1641.Q. What were the Europeans asking you questions about? — A. They were asking us about this European you are asking us now.

1642 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: About the European who was killed? — A. Yes.

1643 MR ALLAN: And did you tell them anything? — A. I did not tell him because I was not prosecuted.

1644 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Did you hide what you knew? — A. I did not tell them.

1645 MR ALLAN: Why are you telling this today and you did not tell the Europeans then? — A. Because our headman had not spoken, and not he has.

1646 MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: Logoben? — A. He was headman then.

1647 MR ALLAN: Did Logoben know that you know about this? — A. I do not know.

1648.Q. Did Logoben tell you not to say anything? — A. Yes; at that time he told us not to say anything.

1649.Q. And Logoben has told you .....

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: You must not put the words into her mouth.

1650 MR WALLACE: This is all hearsay.

MR JUSTICE GAMBLE: You have had Logoben in the witness-box and you did not ask him about this.

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

CONTINUED ON NEXT FILM

TOTAL EXPOSURES →

